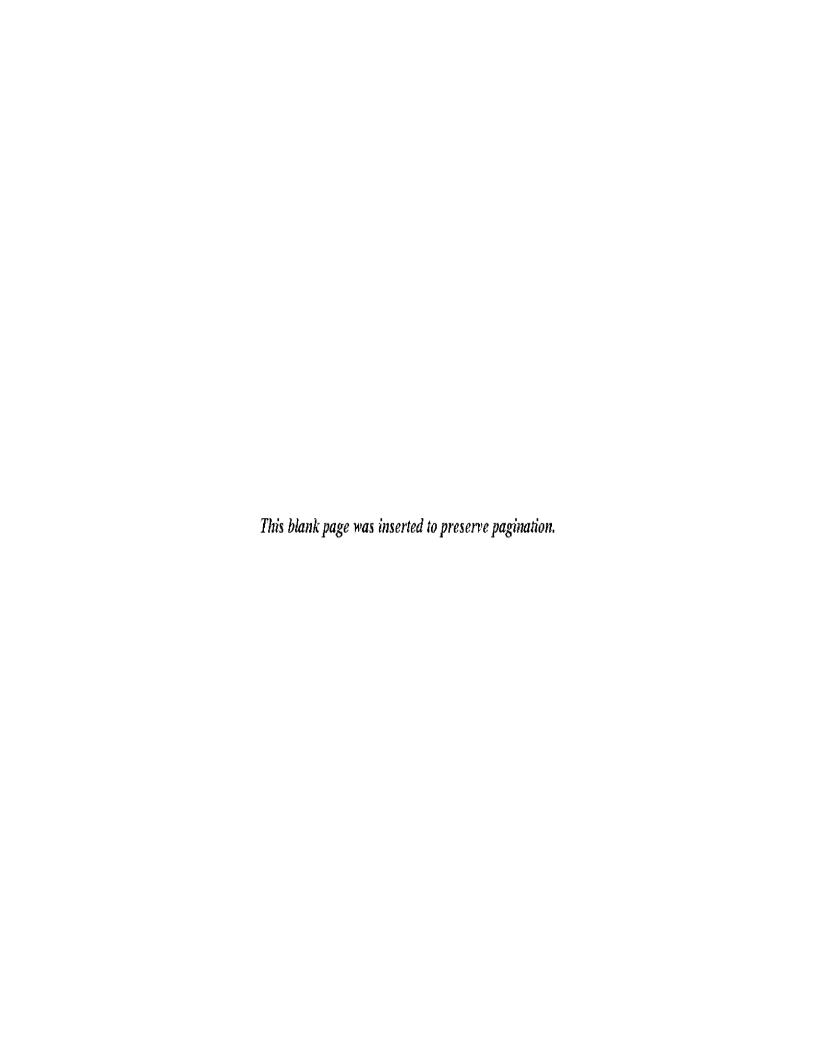
MIT/LCS/TR-2

SIR: A COMPUTER PROGRAM FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL

Betram Raphael

June 1964



SIR: A COMPUTER PROGRAM FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL

bу

BERTRAM RAPHAEL

B.S., Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute (1957)

M.S., Brown University (1959)

SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT
OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE
DEGREE OF DOCTOR OF
PHILOSOPHY

at the

MASSACHUSETTS INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY

June, 1964

Signature	of	Author .			April 8, 1964
Certified	Ъу		 		sis Supervisor
				Department	tal Committee

Acknowledgement ROS MADDIES STITEMENTA SIS

The work reported herein was supported in part by the MIT Computation Center, and in part by Project MAC, an MIT research program sponsored by the Advanced Research Projects Agency, Department of Defense, under Office of Naval Research Contract Number Nonr-4102(01). Associated preliminary research was supported in part by the RAND Corporation, Santa Monica, California, and in part by Bolt, Beranek, and Newman, Inc., Cambridge, Massachtestts. The sauthor dexpresses his gratitude to Prof. Marvin Minsky, for his supervision of this thesis; to Dr. Victor Yngve and Prof. Hartley Rogers, Jr., for their criticisms and suggestions; and stochis wife. Atom for her unfailing confidence and encouragement, without which this thesis could not have been completed.

> THE PROPERTY OF THE RESERVE OF THE PROPERTY OF 11.17 新傳 化物理图度10度 Line 精進 靴。 BOLDONOON RO TRANSPORT 1994(MR), 1991

> > 13 3%

PO TOO TAKE ATTURBUSERASE

AND ADDALA

and the second of the second o

NOW IN TEACH CASE THE STORE THE PROPERTY

Although and Galage Vanille (A.)

16

SIR: A COMPUTER PROGRAM FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL

by BERTRAM RAPHAEL

Submitted to the Department of Mathematics on April 8, 1964, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy.

ABSTRACT

SIR is a computer system, programmed in the LISP language, which accepts information and answers questions expressed in a restricted form of English. This system demonstrates what can reasonably be called an ability to "understand" semantic information. SIR's semantic and deductive ability is based on the construction of an internal model, which uses word associations and property lists, for the relational information normally conveyed in conversational statements.

A format-matching procedure extracts sementic content from English sentences. If an input sentence is declarative, the system adds appropriate information to the model. If an input sentence is a question, the system searches the model until it either finds the answer or determines why it cannot find the answer. In all cases SIR reports its conclusions. The system has some capacity to recognize exceptions to general rules, resolve certain semantic ambiguities, and modify its model structure in order to save computer memory space.

Judging from its conversational ability, SIR is more "intelligent" than any other existing question-answering system. The author describes how this ability was developed and how the basic features of SIR compare with those of other systems.

The working system, SIR, is a first step toward intelligent manmachine communication. The author proposes a next step by describing how to construct a more general system which is less complex and yet more powerful than SIR. This proposed system contains a generalized version of the SIR model, a formal logical system called SIR1, and a computer program for testing the truth of SIR1 statements with respect to the generalized model by using partial proof procedures in the predicate calculus. The thesis also describes the formal properties of SIR1 and how they relate to the logical structure of SIR.

Thesis Supervisor: Marvin L. Minsky

Title: Professor of Electrical Engineering.

This empty page was substituted for a blank page in the original document.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

II. SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL SYSTEMS A. Semantics B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1	Chapter		Page			
B. Where the Problem Arises II. SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL SYSTEMS A. Semantics B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1	I.	INTRODUCTION	7			
B. Where the Problem Arises II. SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL SYSTEMS A. Semantics B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1		Δ The Problem	7			
II. SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL SYSTEMS A. Semantics B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1			10			
A. Semantics B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question—Answering System 1		b. where the floblem Alises				
B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1	II.	SEMANTIC INFORMATION RETRIEVAL SYSTEMS	13			
B. Models C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1		A. Semantics	1.3			
C Some Existing Question-Answering Systems III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System 1			21			
III. REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1			24			
A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1		The same distribution and are the systems where				
B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1	III.	REPRESENTATIONS FOR SEMANTIC INFORMATION	34			
B. Word-Association Models C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1		A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages	54			
C. Semantics and Logic D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1			37			
D. The SIR Model IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1			42			
IV. SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System			44			
A. Background B. Input Sentence Recognition C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1		D. The SIR Model	, ,			
B. Input Sentence Recognition	IV.	SIR TREATMENT OF RESTRICTED NATURAL LANGUAGE	52			
B. Input Sentence Recognition		A Rackground	52			
C. Output: Formation and Importance of Responses V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question- Answering System 1			54			
V. BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question— Answering System 1			60			
A. Relations and Functions B. Special Features VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question- Answering System 1		c. Output: Formation and importance of Responses	0.5			
B. Special Features	V.	BEHAVIOR AND OPERATION OF SIR	6/			
B. Special Features		A Relations and Functions	64			
VI. FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR A. Properties and Problems of SIR B. Formalism for a General System C. Implementation of the General Question- Answering System			85			
A. Properties and Problems of SIR		b. opecial reacutes	0,5			
B. Formalism for a General System	VI.	FORMALIZATION AND GENERALIZATION OF SIR	92			
B. Formalism for a General System		A Proporties and Problems of CIP	92			
C. Implementation of the General Question- Answering System			101			
Answering System			70.1			
			113			
VII CONCLUSIONS		Answering System	113			
VII. CONCLUSIONS	VII.	CONCLUSIONS				
A. Results 1		A Regulte	12 7			
			131			
			136			
			140			
D. Subjects for Future Experiments1		D. Subjects for Future Experiments	7.40			
BIBLIOGRAPHY 1		BIBLIOGRAPHY	143			

١,٠

74

는 100년 전 100년 100년 100년 100년 100년 100년 10	Page
APPENDIX I: Notation	146 148 Ved q 157
FIGURE 1: Sample Conversation	8 40 59 62 66 86
TABLE a: Relational Notation	97 100 108 108
A. dyrbol-Mendentelli lavesti. From IATHMARDOES B. Word-Assemble for Street C. Semantics and for the	169
STR TREATMENT OF ARSERBED MEDICAL BALLEAN A A. Bockgroung C	17 <u>1</u> 8 7 2
S. Our public characters with buy it does it we specified as supplied to the second se	.
A Refactory well respondence of the second o	
PRESIDENT AND AND CORRECTED AS COLOUR	: 1¥
o no sense transició de la transició de la transició de transició de transició de transició de transició de tr O transició de transició	. File
នេះ នេះប្រទេស នេះបាន នេះបា នេះបាន នេះបាន នេ	

. YHARADOLARIK

Chapter I: Introduction

A. The Problem.

This report discusses the problem of developing a computer* which "understands." The method of study involved the construction of a computer system having certain cognitive abilities and exhibiting some human-like conversational behavior.

This computer system is called "SIR" -- Semantic Information

Retriever. The conversation presented in Fig. 1 between a person

(identified by "***.") and SIR illustrates some of the system's

capabilities. Although it is capable of "understanding" statements

dealing with set relations, part-whole relations, ownership, and

certain spatial relations, SIR has no initial builter in associations

for nouns like "John," "boy," and "table."

"Understanding" is difficult to define precisely. The present

the participants to indicate an awareness of the meaning of their subject matter. Therefore a computer should be considered able to "understand" if it can converse intelligently, which requires ber what it is told, answer questions and make responses which a human observer considers reasonable.

POTAPOJE LAMBOL LOVENSA POTOLICA

^{*} The term "computer" refers to the combination of digital computer hardware and operating computer program.

```
(+++.
           EVERY BOY IS A PERSONI
(I UNDERSTAND)
           A FINGER IS PART OF A HAND)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           EACH PERSON HAS TWO HANDS)
(THE ABUVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** PLEASE RE-PHRASE IT)
           THERE ARE TWO HANDS ON EACH PERSON!
(I UNDERSTAND)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) II DON*T KNOW WHETHER FINGER IS PART OF JOHN)
           JOHN IS A BOY)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) ((HOW MANY FINGER PER HAND Q1)
          EVERY HAND HAS 5 FINGERS1
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS .. BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS .. BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (THE ANSMER IS 10)
           HOW MANY AUTOMOBILES DOES JOHN HAVE Q1
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** PLEASE RE-PHRASE IT)
           WHO IS PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF
(STATEMENT FORM NOT RECOGNIZED)
           THE BOY IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE TABLE)
(GO2840 IS A TABLE)
          THE LAMP IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE TABLE)
(GO2841 IS A LAMP)
(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS IMPOSSIBLE)
          THE TABLE IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE CHAIR)
(GO2842 IS A CHAIR)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           WHAT IS THE RELATIVE POSITION OF A PERSON Q1
(THE LEFT-TU-RIGHT ORDER IS AS FOLLOWS) (CHAIR (BOY TABLE))
```

FIGURE 1: SAMPLE CONVERSATION

Note: I am concerned here with the computer's internal information representation and retrieval techniques. For this purpose I assume that abstract words are the basit signal unit. There is no need to be concerned with speech recognition, sensory receptors, or other problems involving the physical mature of the communication channel and signals.

ii) In addition to echoing, upon request, the facts it has been given, a machine which "understands" must be able to recognize the logical capacities of present temporars could be of treat and implications of those facts. It also must be able to identify (from soldion to account the soldion of the soldi a large data store) facts which are relevant to a particular question. aliess the searcher is espable of hocognizion what iii) The most important prerequisite for the ability to "understand" for and infating boupeen systems for info-dation o is a suitable internal representation, or model, for stored information. r specifying and like of this the objects This model should be structured so that information relevant for 经分类数据的 question-answering is easily accessible. Direct storage of English Information certified systems generally across of the description text is not suitable since the structure of an English statement gener-ີ່ຂອນສາກພະດຸ ໃຄ້ນອີເກີລະ ເ**ນ**ຄະໜາຍວິ**ດຕີ** retrieval or fact refrieval. ally is not a good representation of the meaning of the statement. On a statement is the result of the statement of the meaning of the statement. the other hand, models which are direct representations of certain A sear if the aretembay know the list of delectpeors but but and a kinds of relational information usually are unsuited for use with other confidence descriptions of the descriptions and descriptions are descriptions. relations. A general-purpose "understanding" machine should utilize a Y arouse amorable king ได้ Callings โดยีโ listwood เรียกข้อง เมื่อเลียกเลื่องกับ model which can represent semantic content for a wide variety of subject (අලස අයට මරුණැල්ම හා වි අපසම ප්රසේඛ යාප්පයිකට මිමනිස්ස් මෙනේ එකන පොල් ද්යාන්දිදවලන් වි areas.

SIR is a prototype of an "understanding" machine. It demonstrates is a substitution in the substitution of the substitution is a substitution of the substitutions.

the liquidated attack

for and seem of the second remoders "based build bit a consequence of the second builds become appropriate the second builds become a second builds."

- B. Where the Problem Arises. Property and right accordance was I income
- The need for computers which "understand" arises in several areas.

 to concerned with speech recognition, necessity account to the open of computer research. Some examples follows the the the physical research.

salpagie ins

1) Information retrieval: The high speeds and huge memory

lateral substances and alde ad asom "abords arabou" daids an indom a capacities of present computers could be of great aid in scanning

most) without as aids ad asom talls of search to sacrifications scientific literature. Unfortunately, high-speed search is useless

unless the searcher is capable of recognizing what is being searched

"basis talled of militade and the attempting what is being searched

for; and existing computer systems for information retrieval use too

most decoint basis to search the attempting the objects of the

crude techniques for specifying and identifying the objects of the

search.

Information retrieval systems generally provide either document retrieval or fact retrieval. Document retrieval programs usually depend upon a human pre-assignment of "descriptors" to the documents.

A user of the system may know the list of descriptors but cannot know precisely what the descriptors meant to the cataloguer. It is difficult for the user to determine what the semantic interactions between the descriptors are and how these interactions help determine the content of the documents obtained.

Fact retrieval systems usually require that the information to be reliable according to the systems as a several to a standard retrieved first be placed in a rigid form designed for a particular books of the standard representation for the data, and the corresponding rigid formulation of the retrieval requests, could be produced automatically by a computer which "understands" statements expressed in a form more natural to the human user. Further, if the computer could "understand" information expressed in some general manner, specialized formal representations would be unnecessary.

In order to make a computer serve as a reference librarian, it is not sufficient simply to store a large volume of information. The computer must also have the ability to find and retrieve information in response to flexible descriptive commands. Further, the computer should be able to modify both the information in storage and the requests it is receiving, and it should be able to describe its actions and to request clarifying information. The most useful information retrieval system will be one which can converse with its users, to make sure that each request is well-defined and correctly "understood."

- ment, and context dependent restrictions, have proven inadequate for achieving good translations. The vital feature missing from present computer translating systems is the ability of human translators to make the same things in another. The SIR computer system can store features of human conversational behavior, and therefore appears to have some such understanding ability. The mechanisms which help it to "understand" are likely to help also in solving the mechanical translation problem.

task of "programming" a solution, i.e., encoding the problem into a form acceptable to a computer.

Various "problem-oriented" computer languages have been developed to ease this encoding problem. Unfortunately, such languages are useful only when programs ("compilers" or "interpreters") are available to translate automatically from the problem-oriented language to the basic "order-code" of the computer. At present all such problem-oriented languages are very rigid systems. This means that the problem domain must be one which lends itself to rigorous, complete, formal definition, e.g., algebraic manipulations, accounting procedures, or machine tool operations.

Many interesting problems are not sufficiently well defined or clearly understood to be expressed in any of the conventional computer programming languages. Still, people are able to describe these problems to each other and to assist each other in making the problems more precise and in solving them. In order to utilize the high speed and large memory capacities of computers while working on such ill-defined problems, people need some useful way to communicate incomplete information to the computer; some way which will make the computer "aware" of facts and enable it to "understand" the nature of the problems which are described to it. SIR is a prototype of a computer system which captures some measure of the "meaning" of the information presented to it, and can act upon its stored body of knowledge in an "intelligent" manner.

is aboveredety of competer appited from the constant of the constant of the constant and the second of the second of the second of the constant of the second of the secon

The same of the sa

and meaning in the secretary secretaries and are all and an area. Las

Chapter II: Semantic Information Retrieval Systems of the second

The word "semantic" is used in the title of this paper for two Keasons: "First, the actual theomation extracted afrom text and stored by the program is intended to approximate the linguistic more "semantic content" orothesping" of the material. 20 Second, the computter representation of differential sin (Chapter III.B) of state derived from the business is model structures of uforms bomathematical ! - logic. ""Information retrieval" refers to the fact that the systems discussed operate on collections of statements pretrieving facts siny response to questions. Question-answering was chosen because it is a a straight-forward context in which to mexperiment must be the nunderramit such things as meketags) is use to be thatback with the object. as**tanding and combunicative ability of salcomputer** graining the combunity of the combunit estation through words in them may, hearwhile are simply not singula us ampheisiresystembutilitesaresules from two majororesearch dareastor mendings): and the meaning of an oternal sentente is the object the study of the semantics of inatural missinguage mand they study soft and tendeniq of a wild) cira, hi ghimeem a rand lile arms rationals. Lili previously adeveloped computer sprogramming techniques afor solving many find a this approach the calleng is not about there has of the non-executa various specific question answering oproblems go si Tead affil solutions where c_{ij} is timed and the species $oldsymbol{e}$. The dead of $oldsymbol{period}$ is some Sementics. The latest of a source of the fire of the fine of the fire of the f Minosal Sementics is seen erally studied from one of two viewpoints: 18 5 277

1.50

equipmentant descriptive to Pure semantics, assetudied by Carnap (5), and deals with the properties of dertificially senstructed formal semants of systems (which may or may not shave analogues in the real sworld), we so with drespect to trules for sentence formation bands designation of the formal models and truth svalues. Eashall rather the conderned with world formal models and truth svalues.

descriptive semantics, an empirical search for rules governing truth and meaningfulness of sentences in natural language.

to a serie of the bound of the angeoff above and

1) Semantics and meaning: When discussing meaning, one quickly encounters difficulties in having to use words with which to discuss the meaning of words, especially that of the word "meaning."

Therefore one finds it difficult to distinguish between object—

language and meta-language. A common device is to define "meaning" in a very specialized sense, or to deny that it can be defined at all.

Quine, tongue in cheek, recognizes this difficulty in the following paragraph: (33)

"One must remember that an expression's meaning (if we are sto a m

admit such things as meanings) is not to be confused with the object, if any, that the expression designates ide Sentences ideonot designates at all..., though words in them may; sentences are simply not singular terms:::Butwsentences:still have meanings:6iffweeadmitvaugh@things as meanings); and the meaning of an eternal sentence is the object designated by the singular term found by bracketing the sentence. All the sentence of the sent That singular term will have a meaning in turn (if we are prodigal enough with meanings) / but it will presumably be something further to Under this approach the meaning (if such there be) of the non-eternal sentence 'The door is open' is not a proposition was being a solitar Quine continues that the elusive meaning of "The door is open" is some complete intuitive set of circumstances surrounding a particular occasion for which the statement "The door is apen" was uttered of Clearly this kind of concept does not lend itself to Gooputer usage. Dr. In berger to construct a computer system which behaves as if it understands the meaning of a statement, one must find specific words and relations ve which can be represented within the computer is memory yet which somehow capture that significance of the statement they tepresents formed

A STATE OF THE STA

words insy what a manning what not relightful cancers attended to the control of the relightful cancers and individual control of the relightful cancers of the relightful can

Ullmann considers a word as the smallest statificant with with isolated decintent," whereas plicases and isolateness corress relations tito all kinds of groupings hald teacther by a complex, unstable and shotween the ethicies which are symbolised by highlylden words. Held ! names and the senses, associations based on similarity or some other "mistring" I suid fined as "to reciprocal we in flowin his between the mine make themselves felt; ... The sum total of these aspectative networn and the sense, which enables the one to call up the other " By "sense" is meant the thought or reference com to feet the accordant the is represented by the word. Note that meaning here relates word with thought about to best pinot ricce word by an third best of teal of Aldright asser "thought shout object" dis too vegue an idea for computed formalisation. Rowever five commonly with a verbelicencies of a relought; numely with words which name objects and features associated and the thought. We may consider the meaning of a word which dismes an object on class of objects to be exchanged thing named or , wher Wilmann, the most common thoughts decolerhave reproduced for with thoughts anded.

computer regresentations for season is information

In either case, in the SIR systems approximate the meaning of the word by building up, in the computer of description of the ebject or class. This description, itself-composed of words spreamts properties of the described entity and names other objects and classes to which that entity is related. The meaning of an autternace can then be represented in a natural way by particular entities in the descriptions of the objects named in the outparance.

Walpole (45) points out similarly that a word may be defined (i.e., the meaning of a word may be explained) by any kind of cassociation, connection, or characteristic, and these features of a word are usually described verbally. Thus such steatures mean be part of the computer's description of the word being defined at the computer's description of the word being defined at the computer.

"Words do not live in declation in a language mystemet. They enter into all kinds of groupings held together by a complex, unstable and highly subjective network of associations has done initarity or some other names and the senses, associations based on similarity or some other relation. Little by their affects that these associative iconnections make themselves felt;.... The sum total of these associative networks is the vocabulary." (45) has of the selds a dataset and said and said as

199

SIR uses an approximation to those sessociative networks as its basic data store. The second of the second second

Walpole also notes that some word relationships, such as part to whole, or class to subclass, determine partial orderings of large classes of nouns and thus can be represented by tree structures. This fact leads to certain search procedures which are useful in our computer system. However, the class of abstract nouns ("factions"), which do not name any object in any specific sense experience, do not lend themselves to such ordering, and hence exercited from early versions of computer representations for semantic information.

2) Grammar and meaning: Thus for it have blacked meaning (toman-ties) while demanting the ignomer (syntax) of languages showiver proposed grammar its important since I would obtain the computed program to ciake ugil advantage of whitever weeful informations to available in the grammatical advantage of white inputs Also dust least one calcol of thoughton do in the (discussed one (3) declose the their elementatic maniputs in an entequate viz method for obtaining semantic college of treatments and entering semantic college of treatments between the constant of the contraction of

A "grammanth is mainthly defined as is detired would definited which be su strings of alphabetic characters are described of the issignage and of de which are not. Deniving algrammic for a national intermed burgard of the impure burgard of the impure burgard of the impure burgard of the impure burgard of the intermediate and the which are not. Deniving algrammic for a particular abstraction of the intermediate with a maintenance of the intermediate of the interm

Although nymbactic protedures and gaineral by supposed togispore of such meaning, the boundary between synthetic and supposed togism example; noted diagnists classify the moi-builded white notes. (242: ,900 "water") as a susperious grammatical grampatic states that such takes the least to article. billows verbanthes distinguishes between the want meanth and the wastened a steak! seems to be besically a separtic one mass distinguishes is used to the

structure. Words which are necessary in a particular grammaticals structure. Words which are necessary in a particular grammatidal vone of figuration; such as frequent occurrenced of "to, " "do, ""do, " "do, " "d

Some light to boundary and see which ideas from the representations of the boundary and seed of the seed of the seed of the seed of the formal representations of the formal representations of the formal representations of the formal representations of the seed of the formal representations of the formal representations of the formal seed which ideas from the representations of the seed of the formal representations of the formal seed of the forma

One, way to deal with the problem of semantics as togavoidate by quest translating ordinary language into a formali system which could be ("19322" handled syntactically (1) Thus far, attempts to formally encode (1923) at all of natural English seem to introduce a mass of detailed notation 1233.

ing must be selved in order to develop a lood virens lation scheme if Africa and first view Recordental's LINCOS of 15) may seem like a viorable system for the 100 describing shames behaviors sectually the LINCOS system its not practical sector since it massumes for greater abilitated for inductive inference of rules and attuations ionistic part of the ereceiver than six expected of when 100 and 100 usual language student is any properties of the 200 and 100 usual language student is any properties of the 200 and 100 usual language student is any properties of the 200 and 100 usual language student is any properties of the 200 and 100 usual language student is any properties of the 200 usual language student is any properties of the 200 usual language student is any properties of the 200 usual language student is any properties of the 200 usual language student is any properties of the 200 usual language student and 200 usual la

Another approach, used, for example, by Wie in (19), its teminorease and the number and deiminore categories in the according properties are automatically included. The second of the results are promising, at second to me this approached as will eveningly obtain the seme this had eveningly of the approached many simply by constituting and depresenting these vitues directly the sementaging the state of the semestration and state of the semestration of the semistration of the semistr

Quillian (32) attempte to represent the seamont continue of words and seater of "concepts," which can be combined to represent the meaning of the of phrases and seatempte which the batic present hat learning were the word involves meanyings to values on a set of basic braid seatempte to trying to build up an experience suitable coordinate scales is gard word involved in seatempte of suitable coordinate scales is gard word in seatempte of suitable coordinate scales is gard word in seatempte to build up an experience of suitable coordinate scales is gard word in the seatempte of suitable coordinate scales is gard word in the seatempte of suitable coordinates such as seatempte and hue. Seat literal so permits of the defining words in terms of appealed in downed and accordinates to make a conceptual said that the relations between words in matteriors additionable coordinates conceptual said meaning to interest words, and therefore a desimple composition of the conceptual said in the seating words, and therefore a desimple composition of the conceptual said in the seating words, and therefore a desimple composition of the conceptual said in the seating words, and therefore a desimple composition of the said words.

Sommers (42) is more concerned with permissible sword combinations of the state of than with the meanings of sindividual swords welle first describes as a linear Se hierarchy of sentence types: 1) sungrammatical; /2(2) a Grammatical but nonsense; [3]. Sensible but sfalse; [4]() True. He then vargues sthat [22 floors] the crucial semantic distinction lies between the grammatical declarat conis tive sentences which are nonsense, and those which mane significant lastic bus (but may be true or false). Any pair of monadic predicates of particles is not are said by Sommers to have a sense value by P. a.) it their extra sense value by any significant sentence conjoining them. Otherwise they have walue does all \sim U=N(P₁,P₂). The U-relation is symmetric and is preserved under the souls certain logical operations on its arguments, but it is not transitive quodila A stronger relation Q P is true if "of other is Py it combe slightful file. cantly said that hit is Q ... e. g., P. Prime minister's Qroudcked a Thin of as as tree, where all words in the same meaning class, or growalls colors; sorting all words describing weight, occupy the same moderation w " engagement for yave as

My main objection to this work is an where the importants distinc *25744 750 tions lie. Sommers would argue that "The idea is always green" is always green" is sensible: (since skys!) at or may have golor, "The sky is blue" and "The sky is not blue" are of burners of burners of burners of burners. Note that "Ideas cannot be green" because would be considered nonsense rather than brue; by Sommers. If feel other in 1890 distinction between "nonsense" and "sensible but not brue of the real and 32 world" is not precise enough to be a basis of objection groups consequences and as a basis of objections of semantic system. SIR is concerned with adeduction groups consequences and as

from a given body of statements, rather than judgements of "nonsense" and or "sensible."

on Shanges of the model represent, in the well-deliand way, corre-

In summary, many schemes have been developed in the literature for choose formally describing the semantic properties of language. Some of these were described above. Nost of the schemes are vague; and although a thirly klein's and Quillian's, among others, are being programmed for computers, and the presently available semantic systems have been developed to the point where they could provide a useful basis for computer under the point where they could provide a useful basis for computer under the point where they could provide a useful basis for computer under the point where they could provide a useful basis for computer under the standing. However, I have used some of the ideas from the showers.

Systems in the cloping six.** The idea of representing meaning by world a like world basis and basis and succeed the formation represents the most associations is particularly important for the information represents the most associations is particularly important for the information represents to the most associations as and no account of a should be appeared as a contract of the information represents to the most associations as and no account of the should be appeared to the should be a should be

scatte ones about the sygments, commerciants, shears, see. The usygholds according to a section of the sygments, commerciants, shears, see. The usygholds according to a seed that the state of the system with the state of the same of the content of people to encury the social seed of the section of the seed of the see

it does not seed to distribute the second of the seed of the control of the contr

- a. Certain features of the model correspond in some well-defined way to certain features of $\underline{\mathbf{x}}$.
- b. Changes in the model represent, in some well-defined way, corresponding changes in X to the local deviation of the summer y, many schemes have been developed as the summer y.
- c. There is a most a principle of specifical specifications and property of the second specification of changes upon it in order to lead a principle. The second described a principle of changes upon it in order to lead a principle of changes and continued to the second of the secon
 - 2) Examples of models; this eds to some of the indispersion ". However, I have used some of the indispersion of the indispersi
- i) A small-scale wind-tunnel test-section for part left an airplane is a payed model for the actual part because aerodynamicists under and how air flow around the test-section is related to air flow around an actual since airplane part (whose shape corresponds to the shape of the test-section in a well-defined way). An obvious advantage of such a model significant convenient size.
- ii) A verbal statement of a plane geometry problem usually includes statements about line segments, connections, shapes, etc. The usual box model is a pencil or chalk diagram which has the geometric features described in the statement. The advantage of the model is that it is at conceptually easier for people to interpret geometric relationships from a diagram than from a verbal statement, which is really an encoding of the geometric information into a linear string of words.
- iii) Problem solving ability in human beings has been modeled by a computer program developed by Newell. Shaw and Simon (28) of The model I can be improved by modifying the program so that its external behavior corresponds more closely to the behavior of people working on the same of problems. The advantage of this model for behavior is that its internal workings are observable, and hence provide a hypothesis for the corresponding mechanisms involved at the information-processing level in human problem-solving as an arm of the same of the corresponding mechanisms involved at the information-processing level in human problem-solving as a said "leson" are said incidential (1
- iv) Logicians develop and study formal systems. Occasionally these and have no significance other than their syntactic structures. Sometimes, however, systems are developed in order to study the properties of second external (usually mathematical) relationships. On these occasions one says that statements in the formal system correspond "under standard" A interpretation" to facts about the relationships. The model for such a

formal gayntactic) system usually consists of obts of objects which in the satisfy our intuitive notions of the "meaning" of the original relationships, yet whose preparties correspond to certain features of the 2 madels syntactic statements. Thus one may study the abstract formal system by manipulating a models which has intuitive vigatificance (1) seminticism bus in mathematical logic, refers to the study of such models (6).

There may not always be a clear-cut distinction between entities is a likelight of the control o

oped which use various kinds of models and which have achieved varying

3) Question-answering model: In designing a question-answering degrees of success. The best-known examples of such systems are dis
a ro, notice following section. The structure of the model used in a gain and maintain and mechanism for developing such a store, and a procedure for extracting system is discussed in Chapter III of this and a propriate information from that store when presented with a question.

puper.

The store may be built up on the basis of information presented in the

form of simple declarative English sentences, as it is in SIR, or it
U. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems.

may be a prepared data structure. In either case, it generally contains Several computer programs have been whose among the sometimes of the series of the s

information which people would normally communicate to each other in are somewhat related to those of SIR. None of these "question-

English sentences. I consider the store of information which is the answers systems uses a model for and indicate statements used in the store of information which is the answerse systems.

basis of any question-answering system as a model for any set of the system deal with the same general kind of subject

matter as SIR. However, each or these systems has certain interesting

"information contained" refers here to the semantic content, not the leatures, some of which have unfluenced the design of SiR,

number of information-theoretic bits. Note that, due to the present

vague state of semantic analysis in natural language, the most effective

way of discovering this information content of a question answering factor sarisfy our intuitive notious of the "seaming" or the original relations system's store of information is to sak the eystem some questions y - acide symmactic statements. Thus one may study the absence formal system. and make; subjective interior subjective interior state and interior s in marbenariest logic, refers to the study of epoh aplets (6),

There may not ablays be a chear-out action to be not in this in-The information store of a system is a model for a set of English to another those which are not stated as algebra at a doldwind those and the doldwind the same and the same a sentences because the information which can be extracted from the something alse. For example, Newell, Show, and Giron's pushione store corresponds in a well-defined way to, and in fact should be identisolving program discussed in (iii) above is troly a model, in the werse cal to, at least some of the information available in the sentences. defined earlier, only insofar as it is intended to represent tunes of The principal advantage of such a model is that it is easier to identify debaying - Otherwise the progress would have no be nongagai has un or a and extract desired information from the model than it would be from the norits as an independent problem-solving medbine. complete English sentences. Question-answering systems have been developed which use various kinds of models and which have achieved varying 3) Question-answering model: In designine a pagetion-anguering degrees of success. The best-known examples of such systems are dissystem are is concerned with providing a stark of intermeting, or a cussed in the following section. The structure of the model used in mechanima for developing such a store, and a proceed we for excusting my new question-answering system is discussed in Chapter III of this appropriate information from that store when here the edition agostion. paper.

The store and be built up on the basis or inferme, as properties in the

ibim of abole declarative English pentences, as a life and the ovin C. Some Existing Question-Answering Systems.

may be a prepared data structure. In eighter case, in sergentiv contains Several computer programs have been written whose aims and results

information which people would normally corrected to each eiter th are somewhat related to those of SIR. None of these "question-

Singlish sentenders. I consider the store of factoring can which is the answering" systems uses a model for storing arbitrary semantic informa-

basis of any question-answering system as a gold for any set of tion; and none of them deal with the same general kind of subject

English sentences which contains the same information. Of course, matter as SIR. However, each of these systems has certain interesting "inscrimation contained" refers here to the standing content, but the features, some of which have influenced the design of SIR.

emmber of information-theoretic bits. Here limit the to the viewing

vague state of sementic amelysis in catteral tragueze, the wost trictive The state of the s

and the second of the second o

written the open wi(25) sprogramming language; andware midet special state with the open of the state of baseball games. Example: .surif language; and a set of baseball games. Example: .surif language; and a set of baseball games. Example: .surif language; and a set of baseball games. Example: .surif couts: 301 minut remain a played the 18 hades in July? " [[Leoner of a surification of the coutset of the set of baseball games. The set of the set of baseball games. The set of the set of the set of the set of baseball games. The set of the set

The stored Performation (model) Counsists of an interstructure scontaining said all the relevant baselett game results arranged according to a specificationselected hierarchical format. There is no provision for stutomationably and modifying this model. Each question is translated into a specificationlist with the desired information represents by blanks. This injectificationtion-list with section restored regainst the underly blanks. This injectificationantire final aspectfulation Plate printed court, who serves the mide to clearly respond in grammatical English.

The bulk of the program is devoted to the task of translating as ignored question sentence into a specification live This population clocking upugat words in a dictionary, (18000) Pring additions (2000) Polificating agreement that analysis, resolving ambiguities (2000). Callie aliotionary considered a set of entries for each word, such as its part of special constant that word will a part of the colly appears of its meaning? The analysis, which costy appears of for certain words; refers to a canonical dranslation of special words. The within the words; refers to a canonical dranslation of special words. The within the words of the subject matter enables of the simple of the subject matter enables of simple of the subject matter enables.

problems. The model consists of a fixed structure of information of a arranged to facilitate the process of filling blanks in specification of the lists.

The "Baseball" system gives the illusion of distablished behavior toggas because it can respond to a wide variety of English question forms. However, a limited amount of information about a specific subject must be pre-arranged in actived data structures and the data must lend itself to bierarchical ordering. Such a scheme teannet be generalized and conveniently to handle the larger variety of information which is a second the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of information which is a second to the larger variety of the larger to the second to the larger variety of the larger to the second to the larger variety of the larger to the second to the larger variety of the larger to the second to the larger variety of the second to the sec

written bin the LISP programming language, (23) can correctly answer in the talk questions on the besis of a legroup of simple by the backs.

English sentences.

modifying this asdes. Each quespice is and transfer a specification

Example: grade action to apply without belowed as mangang into he wise only input: po((AT:SCHOOL_JOHNNY:MEETS:THEOTEACHER).eqs as outli sometimes nolitesup

(THE TEACHER READS BOOKS IN THE CLASSBOOM), QUESCOIDE SON SON OF SERVICES OF S

output: (IN THE CLASSROOM) and described the boundary of solidary to be the construction of solidary to be the model for a sentence is a list of up to five jelements; by subject and time as This model is constructed afor weach and to sentence in the corpus, and for the question (where a special symbol and in the question-list identifies the unknown sitem) or The question-list identifies the unknown sitem) or The question-list identifies the unknown sitem) or The question-list identifies the sunknown sitem) or The question-list identifies the sunknown sitem) or The question-list identifies the sunknown sitem) or The question-list matched against each sentence-list and viif an appropriate by matching and

sextance isofound; the learnest reply big dark mented of remethe oddred is here is not sponding exentence in the soriginal address from its respect to the longest sponding exentence.

This is a sprimitive septembili several lobulous respects; equally and information sin a variations other other than the five "dissict soliments fanded as any sentence indick cannot be panelly sedy testignored; by the inscission of other door question was to exactly the same has those single contents of a model of a question must be answered be not the banks of a single contents of the property quand other madels for the multipacture made has sentimed in a single contents of the sentence of the indicator of the

3) **ETNEHEX.**** (36) This programs writtens in the down programming language (37); can ensure a wide waitlety of questions structure information. **

contained in a large corpus of simple natural English such as the series to Golden Book Securioration Ensure in the securioration A input; you'l' What do birds eat? ** of Elementary and the securioration of the encyclopedia) the "Wormstand extensive by birds without viscous output: "Birds eat worms."

The program classifies aliewords acceither fraction cords; which have structural (syntactic) significances (angle the education swhat) and the second content words, which have sementic significance. (increative presentation words).

in its original form and referred to swhen necessarys through the base of an index. Since the dinformation is snot pre-produced into a more some usable form the grammatical analysis required at the time the question is answered is equite complex. Recent related more by Klein (19) 20 1001 indicated that some of the mules of the grammar can be developed automas matically from the corpus, and information from several sentences with indicated by use of syntactic methods to help answer questions.

"dependency grammar" methods can be discovered more reasily by means and they would there be more contributed wind in the discovered more reasily by means and they would there be more contributed wind in the field of analysis, and they would there be more contributed wind in the field of the question-answering procedure. SIR illustrates the feasibility of an directly storing and using semantic delations.

4) Elindsay's Elindsay's Elindsay's Elindsay's Entended Appraiser wands Diagrammein undgoing and Semanting Analysing, Machine. 10 (21)g This programming writtensing the IPL Woodsa (26) iprogramming language, accepts as inputsury sendenced in Basic insulation of the Second Se

And the second s

English (30), extracts from it any information concerning kinship,
and adds this information to a "family tree." Example:

input: "John, Mary's brother, went home."

effect: John and Mary are assigned a common set of parents - i.e.,

they are represented as descendants of a common node in the family

tree. The grammar is sufficient to handle a considerable portion of

natural English in recognizing family relationships. Although the

author does not consider question-answering in detail, it is clear that

the family relation information is immediately available in the tree

model and specific requests could be answered almost trivially.

input is typical for family relationships. Then whatever relevant information to the course of the c

for different kinds of information. In a more general system it gribed and might be possible to use the best systable model to represent information for each subject area regard trees for family relations, renotion that in areas for which there is no obviously better representation; to each but that would be a confused system with treesendous organizational problems. The SIR system is based on a single model which captures and the some of the advantages of various specific models while permitting instance.

isone, i blis - See tord of the home, went home,

uniform processing procedures and permitting the storage and retrieval of arbitrary facts which arise in human conversation.

into the notation of symbolic logic (12): This program, written in the common of symbolic logic (12): This program, written in the common of symbolic logic (12): This program, written in the common of symbolic logic (12): This program, written in the common of symbolic logic (12): This program, written in the common of symbolic logic (12): This program, written by the may then be tested for validity by another program, written by the same author, which applies the Davis-Putnam proof procedure (13) for statements in the propositional calculus.

Example:

input: "If the butler was present, then the butler would have been seen, and if the butler was seen, then the butler would have been questioned. If the butler had been questioned, then the butler would have replied, and if the butler had replied, then the butler would have been heard. The butler was not heard. If the butler was neither seen nor heard, then the butler must have been on duty, and if the butler was on duty, then the butler must have been present. Therefore the butler was questioned.

output: [[h-M]_ [M-N]_ [N-P]_ [P-Q]_ ~Q ~ [PM_ ~Q] - R]_ [R-L]] - N]

The input is typical of a type of problem which appears in elementary
logic texts. It has been pre-edited to perform certain clarifications
including removal of most pronouns and insertion of necessary marker

words such as "then." The program translates this input, by means of
dictionary references and grammatical analysis, into the model, which
is a statement in mathematical logic having the same truth value as
the original English statement. The "question" in these problems is
understood to be, "Is this argument valid (i.e., necessarily true)?",
and the answer can be obtained by applying established methods to the
logical model.

ja Lipinga interpretation

takes advantage of a model ideatly suited became type of problem borger to involved and advance knowledge of the only possible question; will one today considers the possibility of questions such as, swint was the locause drive tion of the suspect who was questioned; of maket was done to the continual but let? strend the complicated process of translating the corpus into logical terms would not be of any aid in finding answers. Only a strend small part of the information needed for intelligent behavior with the propositional calculus. As will be discussed in the propositional calculus. As will be discussed in the propositional calculus. As will be discussed in the sufficient to formative the conversational above to be sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to formative the conversational above to be sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to be sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to the sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to be about the sufficient to be about the sufficient of the sufficient to be about the sufficient to the

6) Bennett's computer program for word relations.(3): This was one program, written out the COMIT programming language, will accept at the comit programming language, will accept at the information and answer questions framed in a small number of fixed and account to the computation of the computa

TI OF RESERVE CONSERVED OF

A) Lagatal immifestions bared at the metal of the islantalloss

input: DOG IS ALWAYS MAMMAL.

on the course of the Contraction of the contraction with the

MAMMAL IS ALWAYS ANIMAL.

the section of the section of the statement statements at the section of the sect

output: MANTAL IS ALWAYS ANIMAL.

The input sentences must be in one of five formats (e.g., "X IS ALWAYS

Y," "X MAY BE Y," etc.), and only one occurrence of each format may

be held true at one time for any one item X. This input information is

translated into the model, which has associated with every item X each

corresponding item Y and an identifying number for the format which set

up the correspondence. (The model actually consists of linear strings of tagged entries, as is required by the COMIT language.) Similarly maked there is a small number of allowable question formats, each associated own with one of the input formats and resulting in a particular class of mismodenties being retrieved from the model of the composite of the constant of the model of the constant of the constant of the model of the constant of the

The major feature of this system, which is also the basic feature and of SIR, is that the information kept in the model dentifies particular so kinds of semantic relations between particular words of Questions are analyzed with respect to, and answered by referring to the model for the information about, these same relations. Principal short comings of to total Bennett's system, which I have overcome sin SIR, include the following the

- 1) Relations are identified with particular formats rather than with their intended interpretations.
- 2) Logical implications based on the meanings of the relations are ignored. (1) Analyzator brow to margor resugger a spenned (3)
 - 3) Interactions between different relations are ignored and assigning
- 4) Its string representation makes processing the model more partolar difficult than necessary.
- 5) The user must know the form and content of the model in order to make changes to it.

MAMMAD IF PARKIS ANTENIE

In summary, several computer question answering systems have been developed to solve special problems or ildustrate approach to providing intelligent and "understanding" behavior for the computer of Although various forms of models are used in the existing systems none represent semantic related tions in an intuitive, general, and useable way. The SIR model described of

corresponding them Team reconstiving cambe for the Elemen will be

in the next chapter provides the basis for a system which is more powerful than any developed thus far. The system based on this model can
store and retrieve information about arbitrary subjects, make logical
deductions, account for interactions between stored relations, resolve
certain ambiguities, and perform other tasks which are necessary
prerequisites for an understanding machine.

Chapter III: Representations for Semantic Information

in the next chapter provides the basis for a system of the latest provide

The SIR model is the collection of data which the SIR programs can refer to in the course of question-answering. It is a dynamic model, in the sense that new information can cause automatic additions of changes to the data. In addition, it is a semantic model, in the sense that the data are organized in a structure which represents the meanings of the English sentences upon which the model is based. The purpose of this chapter is to describe this semantic organization, which is reponsible for convenient accessibility of relevant information and therefore for efficient question-answering.

Many kinds of "semantic" models are possible. The precise form of the SIR model evolved from studies of possible word-association models and of the semantic systems of mathematical logic. Its implementation was influenced by the features of available computer programming languages. It is only capable of representing a particular group of semantic relations. These factors are discussed in the following paragraphs. Chapter VI will present a proposal for future expansion and formalization of this model and of its associated programs.

A. Symbol-Manipulating Computer Languages (4)

13

Programming the SIR system, or any other elaborate questionanswering system, would have been almost impossible if not for the
availability of symbol-manipulating computer languages. By taking care
of much of the necessary encoding and bookkeeping, these languages permit a programmer to concentrate on the more significant aspects of organ-

And the second s

is one of engigle entry more in the problems of keeping track of sitting ages, ni assaulted programmer with the problems of keeping track of sitting ages, ni assau

eracione a sessingire propersion of the propersi

.....

IPLa 253, another "Elegant of the serious symbols and the serious symbols of the serious sy

^{*} See reference (4) for definitions of list-processing terms and contained descriptions and comparisons of these languages.

is one of the oldest symbol manipulating languages; to the basic dults of the data used in the little structures we composed of the symbols. And IPL odd program describes symbol manipulation at a very basic level, leaving level the programmer with the problems of keeping track of storage used, at as and symbols assigned, netc. On the other hand, little duite easy in IPL at build up and laborate programs out of simpler processes and to manipulate and analysis arbitrarily complex list structures; to same the processes and to manipulate of a specific complex list structures; to same the processes and to have an independent of the processes and to have an independent of the complex list structures; to same the processes and to have an independent of the processes.

to process natural language, and was used in two of the question answering systems described above. Although comit is a general purpose symbol maniful pulation system; it is best suited to sproblems involving string and ipulation; for symbols without introducing and be represented in the formand of strings of symbols without introducing and us remplication into the sold processing algorithms. The comit system provides all simple yet powerful of ormalism for describing string and ipulation be represented in the sold processing algorithms. The comit system provides all simple yet powerful of ormalism for describing string and ipulation by the sold string algorithms are included as a such as parsing, which opers extremely useful for describing proceedates, such as parsing, which opers at each on sentences of natural language.

Lisp, the language used in one of the above question answerers and the one chosen for programming SIR, was originally designed to be a for a summation useful for studying the hathematical properties of functions of symbolic expressions as well as useful in a practical programming system?

LISP programs consist of functions, rather than sequences of instructions

^{*} See reference (4) for definitions of list processing terms and more detailed descriptions and comparisons of these languages.

The state of the s

or descriptions of data forms. These functions map symbolic expressions into symbolic expressions; the basic form of a LISP symbolic expression is a binary tree* which can easily be used to represent list structures when necessary. The organization of LISP programs into functions entered ables one to describe elaborate recursive tree-searching and list-way structure building operations simply and concinely, Reasons for any other language for programming SIR include the fellowing:

- veniences such as the use of memonic symbols and the automatic maintenances of available storage.
- 2) Unitke COMIT, complex trees and Herbertunes which I frequently arise in the chosen representation for the model (see section D) Can be represented directly as Mark 1. 3300 to be selected directly as Mark 1. 3300 to be selected directly as Mark 1. 3300 to be selected directly as Mark 1.
- 3) The DIST formall the particularly well sufted for describing so the recursive tree-searching procedures which are an important part of the system (see Chapter W) and additions not assing the latest searching and bluons not assing the second off. (1)

in a wide various of subject areas, yet the stored information should be specificated the second the second the second that the second the second that the second the second process.

erter other translate from English sentences into a function form better suited for bloods enchance gainwhole-moissane and ni bevious translate english enchances the distribute format madiciping imputed obstatives described in the sent translation of the sent the model. Wellier with the sent translation of a hybrid system were avoided by converting everything bold to the LISP language.

B. Word. Association Models worsh candillaggraphic added will be about the state of models for the previous chapter demonstrates that many different kinds of models for the

representing the information in English text are possible. One can develop question-answering systems which vary widely in approach that At and one extreme are systems, e.g., limitally a kinchip program, which maked at ally process the text into a form from which unstellated questions can be answered trivially, but which thereby from which of the information in the input. At the other extreme are systems, e.g., the symmes system tem, which simply store the tax text and persons all necessary computation ations after meach question is required the characteristic and persons all necessary computation accomplex grammatical analysis.

g) -nample, tonath later has a descripted in the chosen representation for the mount is not to the mount is not ton add a viction and a viction and a viction and a viction and the recursive tree-searching procedures which are an important part of

- i) The model organization should be general though to be weeful sit in a wide variety of subject areas, yet the stored information should be specific enough to be of real, assistance in the question enquering all process.
- reanslate from English sentences into a function form better suited for it it.

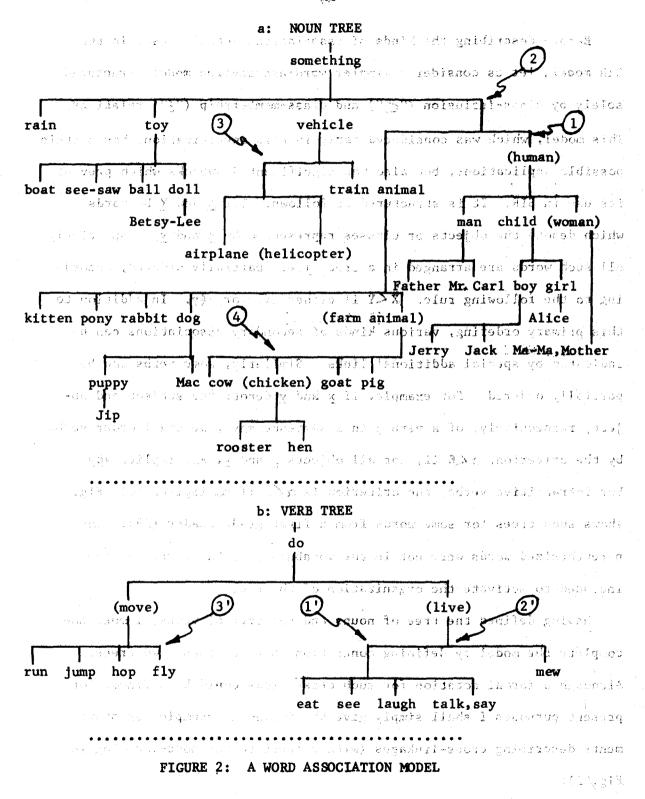
 ii) The effort involved in the question-answering procedure should blood and the proposition of the proposition of retrieved as several series. Seign the constitution of the proposition of the propos

Model's based upon words and world-associations are the best candidates and for meeting these requirements.

Words are the basic symbols in most natural languages. Certain words, usually verbs and prepositions, denote relationships between real and objects. In the Six model I shall use words themselves to represent the objects or classes denoted by the words, and specific kinds of associated associated by the words, and specific kinds of associated associated by the words, and specific kinds of associated associations between those objects or stom base and specific kinds of associated as the stomator of the social property of the classes.

Wita (MOON -Before describing the kinds of associations actually used in the ട**ാത**ല്ലേതാ SIR model, let us consider a simpler word-association model structured solely by class-inclusion ("C") and class-membership ("E") relations: vehicle This model, which was considered early in this anvestigation, has certain (manual) possible applications, but also has significant drawbacks which prevent boat see-saw ball doll ingina ngsi s its use in SIR. It is structured as follows: Let X and Y be words (mamow) bilido mem Betsy-Lee which denote the objects or classes represented by x and y, respectively. airplane (helicopter) All such words are arranged in a tree, i.e., partially ordered, accord-Eather Mr. Carl boy girl ing to the following rule: X < Y if either x Cy or x {y. In addition to (4) (Terms must) kitten pony rabbit dog this primary ordering, warious kinds of secondary associations can be Jerry Jack MarMar, Norher indicated by special additional links. Similarly, some verbs can be Mac cow (chicken) goat pig partially ordered. For example, if x and y denote the subject and object, respectively, of a verb of in a sentence may, we shall order verbs rooster hen by the criterion: $\alpha \leq \beta$ if, for all objects x and y, x\(\alpha\)y implies x\(\beta\)y. For intransitive verbs, the criterion is $\alpha \leq \beta$ if $x\alpha$ implies $x\beta$. Fig. 2 b: VERB TESC shows such trees for some words from a first-grade reader (29). parenthesized words were not in the vocabulary of the text, but are included to motivate the organization of the tree. (3 **!)** (630<u>%</u>) (live) Having defined the tree of noune and the tree of verbs, I must now complete the model by defining connections between these two trees. god Although a formal notation for such cross-links could be defined, for est see laagn cally-say present purposes I shall simply give the following examples of statements describing cross-linkages (with respect to the node-labeling in FIGURE 2: A WORD ASSOCIATION MODEL Fig. 2):

i) Any noun below node 1 is a suitable subject for any verb below node 1'.



...

and the state of the control of the

11) 8"Any noun below node 2 is a suitable subject for any verb above count node 2'.
wolls.nolinaugings gmillened and red noiscinased bent ab-Ill and od

iii) Only nouns below nodes 3 or 4 may be subjects for verbs below sales of ad against on year and estimates and estimates of a sales of the sales o

The complete model, composed of tree structures and statements about their possible connections, is a representation for the class of all possible events. In other words, it represents the computer's knowledge of the world. We now have a mechanism for testing the "coherence" or "meaningfulness" of new samples of text. As information is fed into a system which uses this model, the program would simply have to insert a "thread" of special connections into the model. The thread would distinguish those events which actually happened from those which are just "conceivable" to the computer. Questions about the input state—wents could then be answered by referring to the model to see which way the thread passed. Such a model would be useful in a pragmatic system such as Abelson's (7), to test the credibility of what it is told. It could identify sources of its factual knowledge by their threads, and compare the reliabilities of the various sources.

Unfortunately, the model described has several drawbacks which prevent its use in a general semantic information retrieval system.

It is extremely difficult to construct a useful model of the form described, for a significant amount of information; writing a program which would add information to the model automatically is out of the question. The "County and "E" relations are not sufficient to describe many useful groupings of nouns, but the introduction of a few additional relations would confuse the structural organization of the model and salaubivibni to salaut-n beauton to be much more complicated. The verb

groupings, in order to be useful, must be carefully selected according to the ill-defined restriction that the resulting configuration allow simple and useful cross-link statements. This may not always be possible, and certainly becomes more difficult as the number of relations contributed increases.

The model used in SIR is a word-association model similar in some of respects to the one just described. However, the words are linked in the a general manner so that no particular relations are more significant. The model is constructed, on the basis of input sentences, a completely automatically. Descriptions of the behavior of particular relations, which roughly correspond to the cross-link statements in the above system, are programmed into SIR rather than being part of the show and one of the service of th

throad passed. Such a model would be assent in a pragmatic sales of such as Abelson's (7), to test the credibility of the test the test the credibility of the

The structure of the SIR model was partly motivated by the structure of models in mathematical logic. These logical models represent the "meanings" of logical statements, and thereby help the mathematician "think" about his problems, in the same way that the SIR model is supposed to represent the "meaning" of English input, and thereby is supposed to represent the "meaning" of English input, and thereby is the supposed to represent the "meaning" of English input, and thereby is the program obtain answers to questions. Let us take a more detailed look at logical models.

The "semantics" of mathematical logic is the study of models for not some of a set of individuals of the domain of the logical variables), and, for each of the second of th

A relation is true of derivan individuals if and body if, in the animal model, the ordered in tuble of those individuals as the lieutened filte of the off set corresponding to the relation. For example, a model for a logical system dealing with the hadren's ordering of the linespers algherance and its model the set and example of integers (as the dealth of individual variables) and a set of the set of integers (as the dealth of individual variables) and case of the dealth of integers corresponding to the set of the individual for the set of the

studying certain properties, such as consistency and completeness, of each the associated formal systems. They are not generally as described in proving particular theorems, or studying the possible interactions and between various relations. The SIR moder organisation must be better out these latter problems, which are of major interest in development oping a question-answering system, no same out so as availed I delike and

is a good starting point for a question mishering system model. A seed has however, certain model testions are necessary. Since we are interested in conversational ability in the computer; the relations in our model should represent concepts which commonly occur in human conversation, such as set-inclusion and spatial relationships, rather than abstract mathematical properties. Furthermore, unlike a Togical model, the system should have built-in provisions for determining restrictions, extensions, or inconsistencies in the model, based on properties of the

relations involved. E.g. if "C" bindicates settinglusion, and if 2192 hack and book are both in the model the system should ideduce that 1900 mack should also be in the model (or, equivalently, that acc is account true statement), from the built-in knowledge that set ringlusion is maked transitive. Finally, for respons of computational efficiency, a subject which is never considered in formal hosts but de of prime impor-bus tance, in a practical computer system, information about relations reset of unordered sets of n-tuples of objects. These considerations ledges to a choice of the description-list organization for the sectual word association model used in SIR and described in Part & belowers.

Although some ideas were borrowed from logical generation occase and systems; SIR is not directly dependent upon any formal logical graving at mechanism. Instead, the model and the programs which utilize it assumed were designed according to informal bouristic principles of reason and ing, which I believe to be the most convenient open for a fixet, a guide experimental system for intelligent, convergation between machines and human beings. Once a working system has been developed a one of a significant try to extract from it a logical basis for a more advenced. The system is the subject of Chapter VI. Short assumed and

D. The SIR Model, . Chasterist relatives on a rotalization as as does that

modes shortd represent concepts which commency in sate it has a innerversa-

through particular relations. These associations are represented by "description-list" entries. In this section I shall discuss the columns are

description-list structure, the relational is a constant of the structure of the structure of the complex representations for the series of the constant of th

The facturation research odd number could have been indicated simply as it by the presence of the attribute moon, and any associated value of a line attribute moon, and any associated value of a line attribute moon, and any associated value of a line attribute with a line attribute at a line by stem value the description attacks and a capable of recognizing such a reliaging the description attacks and a capable of recognizing such a reliaging the description attacks.

SOUND, MEW, COLOR, (BLACK, WHITE, YELLOW, BROWN); also contests, and the value associated with COLOR is a little of possible cat colors, notice and being parentheses indicates that the entire list of colors is a single element labour of the description list. The entire list of colors is a single element labour of the description list.

The class of "cats" might be described by the that; and ye bolilion

of tan flivstrate the way description firsts may be used by considering their place in the fri (25) programming system. By convention of the convention of the state that an associated description fist. The attributes

on IPL description-lists are IPL symbols, and the values are symbols as an which may name arbitrarily complex IPL list structures Basic IPL sarans operations can add pairs to description-lists; others retrieve the second element of a pair (a yalve) on the description list, agiven the first element (the attribute) and the name of the main date list and one An attribute can only occur once on any one description lightend the lac order of the attributes on a descriptionalist is is agreed in Thus, and the description-list-operations simulate an associative memory containing one arbitrary descriptive information for the described object, water and all The LISP system (23) utilizes "property-lists" which are used in a much the same ways as all description lists delin LISP, she described list objects are individual words or "atomic asymbols," rather than lists. LISP associates, with each unique stomic symbol a property-list which add is a description list allowing the use of flags as well as attributed of value pairs, Although originally provided to facilitate the internal to operations of the LISP system, property-lists may be searched and one as modified by the programmer. The model in SIR depends upon the use SOUND, MEM, COLOR, (BLACK, WHELE, PERLOW, BROWN): STALL CHATGOOD, TO.

model is to assist the computer in understanding and communicating send; with a person in English sentences. SIR works only with simple sentences which consist of words which denote real objects or classes of objects and words which express particular relationships between; got the objects and classes. If one considers the objects and classes

Note that, since the cotor of cars is not unique, the value accordated

as the individual elements in a formal system, then these relationships between objects and classes are analogous to the relations of format and logic (described in Cabove). "Understanding the meaning" of a sen-more tence is interpreted as the process of recognizing the objects in the sentence and of placing them in a specified relation to one another. The proper relation to use is frequently determined by the verbs and prepositions in the sentence, and the way in which to place the objects into the relation is determined by the form of the sentence. For example, the verb "is" usually determines a set relation. The form of the relation is determined by the relation. The form

In the computer representation the basic objects, as well as then names of relations, are simply words. The intended interpretation of this representation is as follows: Suppose word x is associated in state model with word y by means of relation x. Then this represents slds a statement which "means" that the object or class denoted by x is associated with the object or class denoted by x is associated with the object or class denoted by y by means of the relation named x.

2

The procedure for developing the form of the model and the command associated storage and retrieval programs was approximately as follows:

A single relation -- set inclusion -- was chosen because it is an easy concept to recognize from English text and is also (intuitively) important to the "meaning" of simple sentences. An internal computer representation was then found which adequately represented the relational information, seemed general enough to model many other kinds of relative tions, and also had connectivity and accessibility properties which make it useful for question-answering. Programs were then developed for

recognizing sentences which deal with the given relation by their with the given relation by their syntactic forms (see Chapter IV); selecting relevant word tokens needed from the sentences; and adding to, modifying, or searching the model according to the results of the recognition process. The search programs are designed to "know" the peculiar properties of the relation being searched, e.g., transitivity or reflexivity. Therefore a special set of search programs had to be written for each relation. Each time a new concept or relation was added to the system, the above steps were repeated. That is, the basic model structure quant was generalized, if necessary; new syntactic recognition forms were introduced, and existing ones modified if any ambiguities had been introduced; and search and response programs for the new relation search and response programs f were written. Search programs designed for relations already available in the system were modified when the old and new relations "interacted"* ් යටයිය වර මයදාවන සමුත් එහෙර විසුනුවමක් මේරය ය

The relations included in SIR were chosen because they demonstrate various aspects of the information normally conveyed in human conversation. They were introduced in the following order and for the reasons stated:

- of which people are aware.
 - b) Part-whole relationship, because, although it is significantly

or community that the compartment of the property of

est en l'en de trata la propiet de la collègique de la comparie **qua france destante en dal**es que escretare, ce a co

^{* &}quot;Interactions" between relations, and the structure of a modified system which is easier to expand, are discussed in Chapter VI.

Since in general relations are not apparently aclasion R most in different from, it interacts strongly with the set-inclusion relation from the set of the set of the set of and R2 so that if relation R holds nommo to set of gnittiming it different and set of set of the set of set of the set of t

c) Numeric quantity associated with the part-whole relation,

to y. One may think of El and KZ as mappings from individuals into -qlroseb laiseq a local restrance restrance at a solution that $\langle x,y \rangle \in R$ if and only if $y \in RL(x)$ and $x \in RL(y)$. For noisempoint lanoisaler this goals being a set sum think noisempoint evit

example, if K is the set-inclusion relation, Rl is the subset relacing -tos of betaler ylesolo at it esuaped ,qidaredmem-teS (b

and A2 the superset relation. R1 and R2 may be need by the symbols size do laubivibni to seitregory of noitnetts seriuper tud noisulani SUBSET and SUPERSET. In general, the symbols nameng R1 and R2 are used seems as 11st continued.

as attributes on the property lists of x and y, despectively. Note that needs the check reson to be seen that you see of the check that the check resonance is a second seen that the check resonance is a second seen that the check resonance is a second seen that the check resonance is a second se

if R is a symmetric relation then only one mapping, which may attach be a sea symmetric relation then enty one bring the sea show labour

named g, is notessary; for $y \notin R(x)$ implies $x \notin R(y)$ and vice-versa. .lsbom gairseqqs-lsrutan erom ,therein

if one and only one object can be in relation 21 to any word xo

f) Ownership, since it is quite different from the existing that then the value of actribute RI of x can be simply the name of that dray smas and yd beiliosed at ylink exists from x to y object. In this case I say that a type-1 link exists from x to y in them in the rot too too that a type-1 link exists from x to y in them in the stribute in the stribute with the example of the use collewing (or, by means of) the attribute Will An example of the use sollewing existing data and solves.

of type-1 links as in spatial relations, oners only one object can be

"just-to-tax-light" of another. If the system I ords that "The isan is gust to the relation at the relation of the chair," them the attribute-value pair (JRIGHT.) just to the right of the chair," them the attribute-value pair (JRIGHT.) LAMP) is added to the property-list of CHAIR, and the inverse relation gnitresse as margorq noitingopen mrof-somethes the inverse relation of sindle ated by adding the pair (JREFT, CLAIR) to the property-list of next relation A holds have a season or attribute and the relation of the property-list of the property-list of the property and z holds between x and y and also between x and z, type-lifinks the season of the same season of the responding to a since there can saly be one value corresponding to a are indequate, since there can saly be one value corresponding to a since there can saly be one value corresponding to a since there can saly be one value corresponding to a since there can saly be one value corresponding to a since there can saly be one value corresponding to a given property list. However, to a value may he related to the described being of the specified relation.

Since in general relations are not symmetric, relation R must be different From, it interacts atropply with the personalization relation factored into two relations R1 and R2 so that if relation R holds and has several common properties with it possesses in a several common properties with its possesses and has several common properties. between x and y (in logic terms, if (x,y) (R), then one can say that schroutines. x stands in relation R1 to x and x stands in the inverse relation R2 collision. to y. One may think of R1 and R2 as mappings from individuals into - graneot leaders to seal and reduced models were a for all a costs sets such that (x,y) (R if and only if y (R1(x) and x (R2(y)). For Landish in feature along with relations in the carried along with relations in the carried along the relationship will be carried along the relationship. example, if R is the set-inclusion relation, R is the subset relation Set-membership, because it is closely related to and R2 the superset relation. R1 and R2 may be named by the symbols about 60 labeliant to solitory of notices attentions. SUBSET and SUPERSET. In general, the symbols naming R1 and R2 are used .3928650 as liow as as attributes on the property lists of \underline{x} and \underline{y} , respectively. Note that ground and see of consisting faithful that \underline{x} if \underline{R} is a symmetric relation then only one mapping, which may itself be a start of the roll and relation to both instable a collection lebow. named R, is necessary; for $y \in R(x)$ implies $x \in R(y)$ and vice-versa. different, mere natural-appearing model

If one and only one object can be in relation R1 to any word x, find one ship, since it is quite different from the constant. then the value of attribute R1 of x can be simply the name of that part-whole relation, and vet frequently if Epocified by the same north object. In this case I say that a type-1 link exists from x to y("to bave"). It is therefore a suitable subject in our operament in following (or, by means of) the attribute R1. An example of the use resolving ambiguition. of type-1 links is in spatial relations, where only one object can be "just-to-the-right" of another. If the system learns that "The lamp is only only observed as all resolutions of the lamp is just to the right of the chair," then the attribute-value pair (JRIGHT, words which denote real objects and classes. It an English statement LAMP) is added to the property-list of CHAIR, and the inverse relation is interpreted by the sentency-form recessition program so asserting is indicated by adding the pair (JLEFT, CHAIR) to the property-list of than relation R holds between objects of claises name: a and v, then LAMP. discribinations in recreated by pick attribution for particular at a continuity of the continuity of

If R holds between x and y and also between x and z, type-1 links and z or and z or

a list of object-names instead of just a single object-name. In particular, we can make the value of Rl a list of the objects related to x enougher than land and professional selected with particular communicate with particular of the budgle and profession selected with the set of the objects related to x enougher than the set of the objects related to x enougher than the set of the

I am primarily interested in the ability of a computer to store ralusinary a of the motion particular solutions of the constitution of the interest of the inguistic problem of transforming natural behavior. Although the inguistic problem of transforming natural owt ask normany American status of the content of the inguistic problem of transforming natural owt ask normany.

ow stailed bories and as even flish mand sides a count inqui agangual hands" implies not only that a hand is part of every person, but also

-shrisi di madaya isva mattan nollamanda di mamaa isramaa a nindo that in the case of "hands" there are exactly two such parts. This

relation can be handled by using type-3 links, where the value of

considered beyond the scope of this paper.

an attribute is a list of items, each of which is itself a property-

out not become some of the control o

linguistic problem and the devices which 578 deed to hypass it, while which indicates that a property-list follows. NAME is an attribute

on each sub-property-list whose type-l value is the principal object

on the list. For example, after the system learns that "A person has becomed as two hands" and also "A finger is part of a person," the property-list no each need that the property are used to the property of PERSON would contain the attribute-value pair:

electure of natural larguages, including English, for sucommence .(((REDNIF, AMAN, TELLY)), TRAGBUZ).

processing by computer. In virtually every case, the form of the ori-are and are sanil E-aqut vimonium bas viscosing the form of the ori-

ginal text is restricted or pre-processed as some way to make it more dominant mechanism for structuring the model.

amenable to surpulation productions. Some of these stodies wave montioned

in thapter II in connection while existing question-enovering spateur.

)∠ ∷∂

Chapter IV: SIR Treatment of Restricted Natural Language cular, we can make the value of RI a lifee of the objects related to N SIR must communicate with people: therefore the input and response of relation go way in the sectionism relation of the section of the sectio languages of the SIR system should both be reasonably close to natural independently that every boy is a person, every girl in a person, every girl in a person, every girl in a person girl in a English. Since SIR utilizes a relational model, we are faced with the every MIT-student is a person. The value of the attribute SIRSE on the larutan mortimoitamrolni lanoitaler gnitoartxe lo meldorq tlusiflib proporty-list of PERSON would then be the list (BOY, GIAL, MIT-STIDENT). language text. This type of linkage is called a type-2 link I am primarily interested inathe ability of a computer to store refusions to a constant authorization protestion of acceptance of acceptance of the constant authorization and acceptance of the constant authorization and acceptance of the constant authorization acceptance of the constant acceptanc and utilize relational information in order to produce intelligent occurrence of a relation most be represented. In addition to tax behavior. Although the linguistic problem of transforming natural basic fact that the relation exists. For example, "A person das two language input into a usable form will have to be solved before we bands" implies not only that a hand is part of every parases, but else obtain a general semantic information retrieval system, it is indethat in the case of "hande" there are exactly the seta partrol pendent of the representation and retrieval problems and therefore is relation can is handled by using type-3 links, where the tolke of considered beyond the scope of this paper.

an accretioned is a tist of items, each of which is steeled a property of the considered and accretion to the considered beyond the scope of this paper. the of the such such sub-property-lists it it is not such sub-property-lists it it is not such sub-property-lists it it is not such sub-property-lists. united indicates that a property-list follows. MANE is an entribute . tuqtuo bns tuqtio sub-property-list whose type-l value is the property-list whose type-list was also become an each sub-property-list on the list. For example, ifter the system leanes that "A Jorson has Background two hands" and also "A linger is pure of a sersula," the or guilty In the past ten to fifteen years much research has been done on the entribute-value pair: is structure of natural languages, including fine at the structure of natural languages, NUMBER 2) (FLIST, NAME, PAND, NUMBER 2) (FLIST, NAME, FLIST, NAME, FLIST processing by computer. In virtually every case, the form of the original text is restricted or pre-processed in some way to make it more amenable to automatic processing. Some of these studies were mentioned in Chapter II in connection with existing question-answering systems.

A recent paper by Bobrow (3) surveys various approaches and cata- property logues existing computer programs which automatically parse English deligned text.

The object of most of these systems is to identify the classical resolution of these systems is to identify the classical resolution of the sentences for purposes of linguistic and same analysis, mechanical translation, but information retrieval. That get in sent dictionaries of parts of speech and grammatical rules are generally insign employed, and usually no consideration is given to the meanings tin same any acceptable sense of the term meanings of the words and phrases are involved.

A recent exception is the work at the National adread of Standard Form dards dards desired with a spicified language machine (18). There the object ning is to determine whether a given English statement (18) a confect assertion about geometrical felationships in a given picture; therefore the bear most "meaning" of the sentence is critical. The proceduration as a logical statement involving geometrical of the into a logical statement involving geometrical object in the critical and then to test the truth of the logical statement by the productes would not be determining whether the relations specified by the predicates hold nation than for the given picture.

In the SIR search and retrieval programs I am concerned with a problem similar to that of the picture language machine: "namely, " translating from English to a relational statement, and then deterned mining how the relational statement affects the model. However, dann liems the SIR model is a data structure automatically built up on the basis of year input relational statements, rather than an independently provided to ye

"picture." In the NBS system, the process of translating from English to the logical statement involves using a complete phrasestructure grammar for a fragment of English associated with picture descriptions, This seems like an extravagant approach, although it and small response to long to any may turn out to be the one best capable of generalization. In the present yersion of SIR I am not concerned with contraction and lysts, mechanical translation, or involudity or the contraction of the contraction logical statement of the relations recognized from the English sentence. Instead, the recognition programs directly invoke the appropriate storage or retrieval programs to deal with the relations of acceptable of the relations of the principle of the relations of the principle of the relations of the relati recognized. I call the process of extracting relational information from English text "semantic parsing." The NBS work described above A dards dearling with a spiniste language language language dards cards dearling with a spinister of language lan information. Johnney (8) has studied the relation between sentence of all the relation between sentence of all form and word meanings. Reichenbach (34) and Fries (16) also disturbed the state of cuss the semantic parsing problem, and other approaches will unlate the English sentence than a fourcal statement will be sentence the English accordance to the English and the sentence that a foreign a sentence that the English accordance to the English and the English and the English accordance to the English accordance to the English and the English accordance to the English accordance t significant, although somewhat surprising, that the simple formatmatching approach used in SIR, and discussed in part B below is as determined below in 18 determined by the second of the second effective as it is. for the given picture.

B. Input Sentence Recognition and surplied that to their or relimina meridorq

The the SIR search are recriteral apoptages I was come about the

SIR solves the semantic parsing problem by recognizing only a small number of sentence forms, each of which corresponds in specific ways to particular relations. The allowable input language is defined and by a list of rules, each of which recognizes and operates upon a particular relations.

the value of any of these function evaluations is the special LISP cular form of English sentence. Each sentence presented to SIR is symbol "NIL" the substring is considered unsuitable and the entire tested by each rule in the list. The first rule applicable to the rule is rejected. Otherwise, the system composes a list of the sentence determines the action taken by the system and immediately results of the applicability tests and communicates this list to the invokes a program to perform the action. If no rule is applicable, last part of the rule, the "action" list. the sentence is ignored, except that the system makes an appropriate The first element of the action list is the name of a faction response (see Section C). A new rule may be added to the system, and which will act on the model to perform the operation required by the thus the class of recognizable sentences may be enlarged, by executing English sentences create a link, test whether a particular relation the LISP function "addrule[x]" where x is the rule to be added. Let holds by checking the existence of certain chains of links, or extract us consider the use of these rules in detail. certain information from the model. The remaining elements of the : stubsport gridstem temport (1) action list are functions which, when applied to the list resulting The four components of a rule are a format, a list of the varifrom the applicability tests, produce arguments for the main action ables appearing in the format, a list of applicability tests, and an "action" list specifying the actions to be taken if the sentence satis-For example, the semantic parsing of the sentence, "(A BOT IS fies all the tests. The format is simply a string of symbols which may A PERSON)" would be performed by a rule such as be words. The list of variables contains those symbols which appear ((X IS A Y) (X Y) (AKI ART) (SETR CAR CADE)) in the format which should be treated as variables. All other symbols The format "(X IS A Y)" is indeed similar to the sentence "(A DOY 18 in the format are constants. The first step in trying to apply a rule A PERSON)" because the constants "IS" and "a" appear in both in the to a sentence is a "similarity test" between the sentence and the forsame order. Therefore the variable \underline{X} is associated with the string mat of the rule to see whether the constants in the format all appear, "A BOY" and Y with "A PERSON." "ART" as the name of a tunction which in the same order, in the sentence. If they don't, the rule is rejected. tests whether its argument is a string of two symbols, the first of If the sentence is similar to the format, the variables in the format which is an indefinite article. If so, the value of "ART" is the are indentified with their corresponding substrings in the sentence. second symbol in the string. Otherwise, the value of "ART" is "NIL." The applicability tests are then applied, one to each substring In onis case, the same applicability test susction, "ART," is daed-for matched by a variable. Each of these tests is the evaluation of a both matched substrings "A 50Y" and "A PeRSON." in both cases their

specified function of one argument, the corresponding substring. If

the value of any of these function evaluations is the special LISP color form of English sentuate. Each sentence presented to bik i. symbol "NIL" the substring is considered unsuitable and the entire tested by each rule in the list. The first rule applicable to the rule is rejected. Otherwise, the system composes a list of the sentence decermines the action taken by the system and embedimely results of the applicability tests and communicates this list to the invokes a program to bearers the action. If no rule as applicable, last part of the rule, the "action" list. the sentence is ignored, except that the syetem maker an appropriets The first element of the action list is the name of a function response (see Section C). A new rate may be added to tau erseast am which will act on the model to perform the operation required by the thus the class of recognizable sentences may be entelled, by executing English sentence: create a link, test whether: a particular relation the DISF function "addrate[x]" where x is the rule so be added. Let holds by checking the existence of certain chains of links, or extract us consider the use of these rules in detail. certain information from the model. The remaining elements of the : and the model of the certain information from the model. The remaining elements of the action list are functions which, when applied to the list resulting The four components of a tule are a format, a sist of the varifrom the applicability tests, produce arguments for the main action ables appearing in the format, a list of applicability tests, and an function. "action" list specifying the actions to be taken the sentence satism For example, the semantic parsing of the sentence, "(A BOY IS fies all the tests. The format is spealy a string of symbols which may A PERSON)" would be performed by a rule such as be words. The list of variables contains those symbols wains appear ((X IS A Y) (X Y) (ART ART) (SETR CAR CADR)) in the format which should be treated as variables. All other combols The format "(X IS A Y)" is indeed similar to the sentence "(A BOY IS in the format are constants. The first step is deging to apply a rule A PERSON)" because the constants "IS" and "A" appear in both in the to a sentence is a "similarity test" between the sentence and the torsame order. Therefore the variable X is associated with the string mat of the rule to see whether the constants in the lornat oil appear. "A BOY" and \underline{Y} with "A PERSON." "ART" is the name of a function which in the same order, in the scatteace. If they san't, the role is rejected tests whether its argument is a string of two symbols, the first of If the centence is similar to the format, the variables on the formawhich is an indefinite article. If so, the value of "ART" is the are indentified with their cerresponding substitues its sententer. second symbol in the string. Otherwise, the value of "ART" is "NIL." The applicability test, are then applied, and to such substitue In this case, the same applicability test function, "ART," is used for satched by a variable. Each of these tests to the svalouried of a both matched substrings "A BOY" and "A PERSON." In both cases the

specified function of one argument, the contentables a butting. If

results of the test are positive, so the values of the two evaluations Format ambiguity is a programming device redirection and upper of "ART" are "BOY" and "PERSON," respectively. The system then composes uity. It occurs when a single format (and rule) is used in order to "noitas" at ot absolved but at a single format (MOSASY (VOE)" souls used in order to save space and processing effort, even though several formats would gnitablini saint season didw notional RIS and a "STES" ere. 1st. be necessary to uniquely determine the required rotion. E.g., the the existence of a set-inclusion relation between its two arguments. sentence "Every boy is a person" specifies that the set "boy" is "NTEZ" rol stnemmages and nistdo hoidw ancitonul are "NGAD" bns "%AD" included in the set "person," while "The boy is a person" specifies by extracting the first and second elements, respectively, from the that some particular element of the set "boy" is also an element of the ; vol yet respect that since the set of the set o set "person,". These two types of sentences could be uniquely recon PERSON]" is executed, the model will contain the relational information nized by the formats, "Every x is a y" and "The x is a y." Instend, ".(NOSREY A SI YOU A)", sometimes and mort betatas alum and haidw taining this format, the "action" function cannot be one which directly -estrop bas at a sample and the sample cannot be seen to the second constant of the second cannot be seen to the secon creates either a set-inclusion link, corresponding to the first of the anoithnut anoiths and the atheres, earned to send the series and the series and the series are serie above interpretations, or a set-membership line, corresponding to the -aralash to stastis and mort installed study vilausu are snottenpretaring the statement of the statement o second interpretation. Instead, the applicability test is the "classify" yillidabilqqa as ,anoitamut noita llA .anoitamut estation successify. function which transmits to the action function an indicator of the tests, are programs which must be provided to the system along with nature of the article in the string metch of by variable g, is well as each new rule.

the noun in the string. The action function then used is a "silect"

-ray instance of function which resolves the format ambiguity by examining the type of function which resolves the format ambiguity by examining the onic aft. Aram-noitsup a sa base od at "O"lodmye off. Also indicator supplied by "classify" and then invoking the correct action indicator supplied by "classify" and then invoking the correct action as a subroutine.

A more inceresting case is that of semantic ambiguit. On which

the ambiguity in desired action is due to the accanings of the words.

(Such an ambiguity cannot be resolved by using mare-detailed action function can work only if a desired action function can work only if a desired action function function is uniquely determined implemented in SIR involves the verb "to have," The example implemented in SIR involves the verb "to have, "to have with many of the to the work of the to the case with many of the formats used for one of two reasons, which I call format ambiguity

and semantic ambiguity.

- Residenting own and to some a serious positions are task and in male was

Format ambiguity is a programming device rather than a true application of "ARE" are "200" and "ERRSON," respectively. The "200" are ของเกลเอร์ สารกร การสติ์สุด จังกัก uity. It occurs when a single format (and rule) is used in order to the list of these values "(BOY, PERSON)", and proceeded to these values." save space and processing effort, even though several formats would ins . Here "SETR" is the SIR function which or sees links indicating be necessary to uniquely determine the required action. E.g., the the estatance of a set-inclusion relation between it two arguments. sentence "Every boy is a person" specifies that the set "boy" is "SANG" and "CAAR" are functions which obtain the arguments for "SANG" included in the set "person;" while "The boy is a person" specifies by extracting the fifts end second elements, respiritively, from the that some particular element of the set "yod" is also an element of the rate that "(POY, PERSON)." After this that inaction "secritory set "person." These two types of sentences could be uniquely recog-PERSON!" is executed, the model will contain the relational information which the cell extracted from the sentence, "(A BOY IS A PERSON) SIR uses a single format of the form, "z is a z" In the rule cone i. The rucequition scheme does not disringuish between decimal scheme taining this format, the "action" function cannot be one which directly cences and questions; they each have their own foreats and core creates either a set-inclusion link, corresponding to the first of the pending auxies fuctions. Of course, the offects of the sevent functions above interpretations, or a set-membership link, corresponding to the for coestions are usually quite defferent from the effect of declarasecond interpretation. Instead, the applicability test is the "classify" tive-sentence functions. All action functions, as well as applicability function which transmits to the action function an indicator of the tests, are programs which must be provided to the system a nature of the article in the string matched by variable \underline{z} , as well as cach ner culv the noun in the string. The action function then used is a "select" troy instructed the following of all the rules and of the property of the following of all the rules are successful. type of function which resolves the format ambiguity by examining the ston or SiR. The symbol "Q" is to be read as a question-mark. The indicator supplied by "classify" and then invoking the correct action and indexessated at benishers are timed to some of the "classify" function is explained. as a subroutine. JWOIDE

A more interesting case is that of semantic ambiguity, in which

the ambiguity in desired action is due to the meanings of the words

2) Sent and sellight mort notice translations from sent and involved. Such an ambiguity cannot be resolved by using more-detailed action that work only if a desired action is uniquely described. The example implemented in SIR involves the very of the many of the

formalls used for one of two reasons, which I call format ambiguity

```
(IX IS W) (X W) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY) (SETR-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX S Q) (X) (DECOMPOSE) (SETR-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX S QN (X)) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY) (OWN-SELECT CAR CAR))
(IX S QN (X)) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY) (OWN-SELECT CAR CAR))
(IX DANS Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY) (OWN-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX DANY Y DOES X OWN Q) (Y X) (SING CLASSIFY) (OWN-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX DANY Y DOES X OWN Q) (Y Y Z) (CLASSIFY A CLASSIFY)
(PARTR-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX HAS AS A PART ONE Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY IDEN-1)
(PARTR-SELECT CAR CADR))
(ITHERE ARE Y ON X) (Y X) (NUM-Y CLASSIFY) (PARTR-SELECT CADR CAR))
(ITHERE AS DOE Y ON X) (Y X) (IDEN) (CLASSIFY) (ALAST J)))
(ITHERE AS DOE Y ON X) (Y X) (ILAMBDA (J) (CLASSIFY (ALAST J)))
(ITHOW MANY Y ARE THON X Q) (Y TH X) (SING THERE - CLASSIFY)
(PARTRNO-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX HAS Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY NUM-Y) (HAS-RESOLVE CADR CAR))
(IX HAS Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY NUM-Y) (HAS-RESOLVE CADR CAR))
(IX HAS W) (X W) (CLASSIFY NUM-Y) (HAS-RESOLVE CADR CAR))
(IX DAST TO THE RIGHT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CADR))
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(RIGHT-SELECT CAR CAR)
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAR)
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS TO THE LEFT OF Y) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX IS TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX X JUST TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(JURIGHT-SELECT CAR CAPR)
(IX X TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(IX X TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(IX X TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIFY CLASSIFY)
(IX X TO THE LEFT OF Y Q) (X Y) (CLASSIF
```

FIGURE 3: SENTENCE RECOGNITION RULES

which may mean either "to have attached as parts" or "to own," e.g.,

"John has ten fingers" vs. "John has three marbles." In a case of

semantic ambiguity the "action" function is a "resolve" type function

which once again has the task of resolving the ambiguity and selecting

the appropriate subroutine, rather than performing any action on the

model directly. However, the sabbiguity cannot be resolved on the

model directly. However, the sabbiguity cannot be resolved on the

basis of any information was a label of the correction of the sabbiguity resolution depends upon ward as not take the ambiguity resolution depends upon ward as not take the label of the basis of previous; unantiplication in the model

which were created on the basis of previous; unantiplicate sentences.

Section VB of this paper: contains some of previous of the processes used, and further discussion of the processes used, and further discussion of the contains of the contains some of the contains of

C. Output: Formation and Importance of Respondes

As with the input language, SIR avoids the problems of natural language processing in its responses. The response mechanism involves a set of built-in response formats. Although some generative grammar would probably be needed in a larger system, these response formats are adequate to demonstrate the use of the model and the ability of the present system to produce intelligible conversation.

A AL CONVERSA CONTRACTOR

Some of the responses are complete prepared statements, such as are frequiently used as diagnostic comments in modern programming systems; e.g., the comment line above statement is not recognized by the present system," which is printed if no rule is found to be applicable to the input sentence. Other responses must be completed by the

programs which use them before being printed; e.g., the form, "I don't know whether ** is part of **," which is printed, after the **'s are appropriately replaced, in response to certain questions about part-whole relations.

One principle used in programming this system was that SIR should always make easily understandable reports of its actions. In particular, it should never fail to act on a new input sentence without presenting a reasonable explanation for its failure. Implementing this principle turned out to be easier than expected, for there always seemed to be only a small number of possible reasons for the failure of any one search procedure, and thus it was only necessary to provide a few response formats (and programs to use them). These responses, in turn, not only improved the conversational ability and thus the apparent intelligence of the system, but also greatly aided in debugging. SIR, in effect, frequently told me what it was doing wrong.

The conversation shown in Fig. 1 was produced by operating in an abbreviated-response mode in which SIR only prints directly relevant responses. The program can also operate in a mode in which SIR provides a running commentary of its activities, identifying functions used and commenting on every link created. Although less readable, this full-response mode was a significant program debugging aid. Fig. 4 shows the output for the dialogue of Fig. 1 in the alternate full-response mode.

医内部性 网络隐帽舞剧教育 医中间形式 经营销 医经验检验检验 医动物性坏疽 医二氏性皮炎炎

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(EVERY BOY IS A PERSON)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       7.4
                                                                                                                (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                                                   (IGENERIC . BOY) (GENERIC . PERSON))
                                                                                                 entud sustinguiso tape entre octoe octoe ostero osteros ostero
              Labor To
                                                                                                                 IBUY PERSUN)
                                                                                                             (ITS REPLY . .)

THE DIDENTIFIED SUPERSET RELATION DEFINEDLY MINISTER, AND BOTH STREET SET STREET RELATION DETREET BOY AND PERSON)

TO UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION DETREEM BOY AND PERSON)
                               atto ent
                     eppropriately replaced, in lesponse to decainsembaceas autour part-
                                                                                                            THE FUNCTION USED IS..)

TRESSERICT

((GENERIC - FINGER) (GENERIC - HAND))

((L. * *PIST ***)

(THE $UB-FUNCTION USED IS..)

(THE $UB-FUNCTION USED IS..)

(THE $UB-FUNCTION USED IS..)

(THE $UB-FUNCTION USED IS..)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 whole relacions.
                         1112 ST3 3
                               (ITS KEPLY . .)

1.1975 (I UNDERSTAND THE BUSERATARF-GACH/MBLAFTEN BETGERN JIRGER AND MING) VICES 1 9.450 878W1E

II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND FINGER)
                                          cular, it should never fell to got on a new distribute the bushed transport to the collar.
(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

(ITHE FUNCTION US
                                                                                                             (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THERE ARE TWO HANDS ON EACH PERSON)
(IT TO I SHORE ST. SIGNES OF TO SHORE I SIGNES OF COMPANY I SHORE OF CO. LONGSOR
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                     shallal a
                                                                                                                 PARTRN-SELECT
                              TOSE SCATTCH PROCEDUTE, BING THE SET OF STANDERS OF ST
                                          the not only improved the corverse assistance assistance and party was done by
                                                                                                                (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                                           apparent intelligence of the system, but also near about
          -gurdaff of
                                                ging. Siz. in effect, frequently iold me while was doing wrong
         The rest sentence (s. . )

(rest sentence of the plant of the produce of the particular 
                                                                                                                SETH-SELECT
                                         abbreviased-response madr in which SER ((1908 : JUNI) (MICH SUPERIOR ONLINE) victed (... superior of the super
                                                                                                                CETHS
                  VARIE CESPONOES. The program can also operate in al number transcribed of the compount of the 
   reactics a running commentary of its activities, identifying functions
                                                                                                              (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
                                  used and commention on every limb created. (Although) has same adds .
                                                                                                              HAVE-RESOLVE
(FINGER (UNIQUE . JOHN))
                                                                                                   * 1 1 1 1 to
                                                                                                                (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(EVERY MAND HAS 5 FINGERS)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       response modes
                                                                                                                 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                                              (THE FUNCTION USED IS - -)
HASH-RESOLVE
((5 - FINGER) (GENERIG - HAND))
(THE REPLY - -)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))
```

FIGURE 4: SAMPLE CONVERSATION IN FULL-RESPONSE MODE

```
(I KNOW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND FINGER)
(I KEALIZE THE NUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 5 AND (PLIST NAME HAND))
(I KNOW THE SUBPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN FINGER AND HAND)
(I KEALIZE THE NUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 5 AND (PLIST NAME FINGER))
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE U)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
HAVE-RESOLVE
HAVE-RESOLVE

(FINGER (UNIQUE . JUHN))

(THE REPLY . .)

(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))

(I KNOW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND FINGER)

(I KNOW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND HAND)

(THE ANSWER IS 10)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(HOW MANY AUTOMOBILES DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
HAVE-RESOLVE (AUTOMOBILE (UNIQUE - JOHN))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS . PLEASE RE-PHRASE [T])
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(WHO IS PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES Q)
(STATEMENT FORM NOT RECOGNIZED)
ITHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE BOY IS JUST TO THE LEFT UP THE TABLE)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
JRIGHT-SELECT
((SPECIFIC . TABLE) (SPECIFIC . BOY))
(THE KEPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
JRIGHT
(TABLE BOY)
(ITS KEPLY ...)
(G02840 IS A TABLE)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GO2840 AND TAHLE)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER NELATION BETWEEN TABLE AND GO2840)
(I REALIZE THE JRIGHT RELATION BETWEEN TABLE AND BOY)
(I REALIZE THE JLEFT RELATION BETWEEN BOY AND TABLE)
 (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE LAMP IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE TABLE)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
ITHE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

JRIGHT-SELECT

((SPECIFIC . TABLE) (SPECIFIC . LAMP))

(THE REPLY ...)

(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)

JRIGHT
 JRIGHT
(TABLE LAMP)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(GO2841 IS A LAMP)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GO2841 AND LAMP)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN LAMP AND GO2841)
(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS IMPOSSIBLE)
 (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE TABLE IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE CHAIR)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
RIGHT-SELECT
((SPECIFIC . TABLE) (SPECIFIC . CHAIR))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
RIGHT
(TABLE CHAIR)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(GU2842 IS A CHAIR)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GO2842 AND CHAIR)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN CHAIR AND GO2842)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN TABLE AND CHAIR)
(I UNDERSTAND THE RIGHT RELATION BETWEEN TABLE AND CHAIR)
(I UNDERSTAND THE RIGHT RELATION BETWEEN CHAIR AND TABLE)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
[WHAT IS THE RELATIVE POSITION OF A PERSON Q)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
LOC-SELECT
((GENERIC . PERSON))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
LOCATEG
  (PERSON)
 (ITS REPLY . .)
(THE LEFT-TO-RIGHT ORDER IS AS FOLLOWS)
(CHAIR (BOY TABLE))
```

Chapter V: Behavior and Operation of SIR

In this chapter I shall elected examples of try in the conversations with the standard shall be shall

Some knowledge of the LISP (21) programming language might be of aid in understanding the following pages. However, it should be sufficient for the reader to know the "fcn[a;b]" indicares that the function named "fcn" is to be applied to the symbols or symbolic expressions named "a" and "b" as arguments. This function of these arguments will have a value which is itself a symbolic expression, although the evaluation process may have side effects such as changing the model structure or printing accomments with Incomment services of the model structure or printing accomments with Incomment services of the services of th gramming terms, one may think of "fcn" as naming a subroutine, and "fcn[a;b]" representing the execution of the subroutine with "a" and 1202340 . 03913.441 192841 "b" as input data. The creation of a single symbolic expression called the value is the principal result of the execution. This value of a function, which is a symbolization requiremental from a computation, should not be confused with the value of an attribute, which is the entry following the attribute on a property-list.

A. Relations and Functions.

Each part of Fig. 5 is a conversation between a person and SIR,

. हेर्ने रेनेहर्म के अन्य प्रकार हुन हमा का अक्षात करात है। से अक्षात स्वापन के किस्सान के स्वापन के स्वापन करात है। TO THE REAL PROPERTY.

Section IV.C. Each example illustrates the second different group of relations and their associated LISD functions in the SIR system. With minor exceptions the examples are cumulative, i.e. later ones freely use functions introduced earlier but not conversely. These conversetions are presented again as Appendix III in the full-response mode which identifies the functions used. In Fig. 5, the symbol "***."

prefixes the input sentences; all other remarks are SIR responses.

The remainder of this section presents descriptions of all the significant functions mentioned in Appendix III in the order in which they are needed for the conversations. The functions are presented in groups which correspond to the various parts of Fig. 5, and which are identified by the principal attribute-links manipulated by the functions in the group.

Ér

125

Each function description consists of three parts: a purpose, a method, and a procedure. The purpose is considered is an intuitive description of how the purpose should be achieved, and is usually presented in a mixture of English and logical notation for maximum clarity.

Finally, the procedure is a description of how the method is implemented, and may be considered a rough flow-chart of the actual program.

Notice that the relational structure of the model is the key internal feature of SIR which enables the procedures to implement the methods in a direct and efficient manner. These methods, in turn, determine the degree of SIR's ability to store facts and answer questions. Chapter VI will discuss how SIR's model, methods, and procedures could be generalized to produce a more powerful semantic information retrieval system.

```
Suction IV. C. Pach example fill strates timontalentase, dail near grade of
                      relations and their associated IIImitais somewhypypy props
                        (1 UNDERSTAND)
      plan de en plan. The charts an example of a Persons
                        ( | UNDERSTAND)
                                           und insections introduced earlier but not sorverselv.
                                     IS A KEYPUNCH-OPERATOR A PERSON OF
          tions are presented again as Appendix Til in the Luft-resp<sup>ent</sup>se wate
                                                                                                       c. EQUIVALENCE
                                     IS A PERSON A PERSON Q)
            we feen didentified the fame forms used. The Fig. S. the symbols were
                                                                                      I series in a many to the A 21 over 15 and 1
            Japandera Ala Massa Asimamar vozisa
                        SOMETIMES
                                                                                                      JACK IS A DOPE)
                                                                                     The remainder of this section
  DIPSOND I LOUDEN A VENDER OF ST. OF STREET
            atelean, develonementened the appendix lift in the order in which
                                                                                         II UNDERSTAND)
                                                                         in a redeat ior and sponyersations.
    The functions are presented to
      enter abidi on the spond to the various parts of The and which are
consisted by amergerate the tractic but a links manyon wheal by the functions
                                    AN IBM-7094 IS A COMPUTER)
                                                                                                      JOHN IS THE MAN!
                                                                                                                                Carons odd Hi
                       ( UNDERSTAND)
           Cach function description consists of three parts: a surgose, a
makings, and is prograture at The numbers istruments turns at successions off the effect
                                                                                     the function is designed to have.
     The metgod is an intoletive descrip-
                                   EVERY MIT-STUDENT IS A BRIGHT-PERSON)
         efore if how the parpose should be achieved, and a designifiguily between
                in a missure of the terms and indicat notation for marsians class, ty.
            Finally, the procedure is a description of how are enceined is the land
                       ( I UMDERSTAND)
    mented, and may at considered a rough florechart of the action program.
         Nutice that the relational structure of the model is the war noter.
                                                         feature e. 314 which enables the procedures to
                                              FIGURE 5: SELECTED CONVERSATIONS
 in a direct and efficient manner. These sethods, in turn, do comine the
  degree of Sik's ability to store facts act and the content of Thepres II
    with discuss how Sig's model, methods, and pronounces donor be denoted-
       amphana (avelties on ribriolist pitcheus luitowee exem a combong of back
```

d. OWNERSHIP, GENERAL

EVERY FIREMAN OWNS A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS) (UNDERSTAND) DOES A PAIR-UF-RED-SUSPENDERS UNN A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS w) INU .. THEY ARE THE SAME) DOES A DOCTOR OWN A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS WI (INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION) A FIRECHIEF IS A FIREMAN) (L UNDERSTAND) { * * * . DOES A FIRECHIEF OWN A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS Q) YES e. OWNERSHIP, SPECIFIC ALFRED DWNS A LOG-LOG-DECITRIG) (I UNDERSTAND) (***. A LOG-LOG-DECITRIG IS A SLIDE-RULE) (I UNDERSTAND) DOES ALFRED UWN A SLIDE-RULE Q1 YES [***. EVERY ENGINEERING-STUDENT OWNS A SLIDE-RULE) (1 UNDERSTAND) [* * * . VERNON IS A TECH-MAN) (UNDERSTAND) A TECH-MAN IS AN ENGINEERING-STUDENT) (UNDERSTAND) DOES VERNON OWN A SLIDE-RULE Q) YES DUES AN ENGINEERING-STUDENT OWN THE LOG-LOG-DECTIRIG Q) (GO2840 IS A LOG-LOG-DECITRIG)
(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION) ALFRED IS A TECH-MAN) (I UNDERSTAND) (***. DUES AN ENGINEERING-STUDENT DWN THE LUG-LOG-DECITRIG Q)

FIGURE 5 (Cont.)

YES

(. - - . A VAN-DYKE IS PART UF FERREN) (I UNDERSTAND) A VAN-DYKE IS A BEARD! (I UNDERSTAND) IS A BEARD PART OF FERREN Q) YES A CRT IS A DISPLAY-DEVICE) (I UNDERSTAND) A CRT IS PART OF THE PDP-1) (GOZ840 IS A PDP-1) ([UNDERSTAND) SAM IS THE PDP-11 (1 UNDERSTAND) A SCREEN IS PART OF EVERY DISPLAY-DEVICE) (1 UNDERSTAND) IS A SCREEN PART OF SAM Q) (***. IS A NOSTRIL PART OF A LIVING-CREATURE Q) A BEARD IS PART UF A BEAINIK) (I UNDERSTAND) EVERY COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER IS A BEATNIK) (***. IS A LIVING-CHEATURE PART OF A NOSE Q1 (***. (NO , NOSE IS SOMETIMES PART OF LIVING-CREATURE) (1 UNDERSTAND)

BUZZ IS A COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER)

IS A BEARD PART OF BUZZ 4)

g. PART-WHOLE, SPECIFIC

FIGURE 5 (Cont.)

(1 UNDERSTAND)

(* * * .

YES

f. PART-WHOLE, GENERAL

A NOSE IS PART OF A PERSON)

A PROFESSOR IS A TEACHER)

(.... A TEACHER IS A PERSUN)

(***. IS A NOSE PART OF A NOSE 4) (NO , PART MEANS PROPER SUBPART)

(***. A PERSON IS A LIVING-CREATURE)

A NOSTRIL IS A PART OF A NUSE)

IS A NOSTRIL PART OF A PROFESSOR WI

(UNDERSTAND)

(UNDERSTAND)

(I UNDERSTAND)

(UNDERSTAND)

SOMETIMES

YES

h. NUMBER

```
( * * * .
         A BOY IS A PERSON)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           JOHN IS A BOY!
( UNDERSTAND)
           A FINGER IS PART OF A HAND)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q1
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (I DON'T KNOW WHETHER FINGER IS PART OF JOHN)
           THERE IS ONE HAND ON EACH ARM)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           THERE ARE THO ARMS ON A PERSON)
( L UNDERSTAND)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE QI
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) ((HOW MANY FINGER PER HAND Q))
(---
           A HAND HAS 5 FINGERS)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT [ ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (I UNDERSTAND)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS \bullet \bullet BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (THE ANSWER IS 10)
```

FIGURE 5 (Cont.)

i. LEFT-TO-RIGHT POSITION

```
THE TELEPHONE IS JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE BOOK!
 (GO2840 IS A TELEPHONE)
(GO2841 IS A BOOK)
(L UNDERSTAND)
                                      THE TELEPHONE IS JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE PADA
  (GO2642 IS A PAD)
(I UNDERSTAND)
                                                                                                                                       医乳膜样线 日
                                     NO
 ....
                                      IS THE BOOK TO THE LEFT OF THE PAD Q)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                marks and simple
  YLS
                                     THE PAD IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE) TO THE PAD IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE) TO THE PAD IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE.
  ( . . . .
(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS ALREADY KNOWN)
                                     THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS EMPOSSIBLED ON THE ON BEHAVE THE PROPERTY OF THE
                                     THE ASH-TRAY IS TO THE LEFT OF STIME MOOK ME WAR AND TO THE LEFT OF STIME MOOK ME.
 (GO2843 IS A ASH-TRAY)
                             THE PENCIL IS TO THE LEFT OF THE PAD)
                                                                                                                               LOOPER STATE PAPER IS NO THE REGIST OF STATE STREETHER SAND OF STREETHER STATES OF STREET AND STATES.
 (G02845 IS A PAPER)
  [ UNDERSTAND]
                                                                                                                                                                                  The same of the case canada a
                                     WHERE IS THE PAD Q1
                                                                                                                                                                                      - 사이트웨어지 나를 즐거지 (1995년 - 1975년 - 1975년
WEILTT (대표 17개 - 17개
 LUST TO THE REONT OF THE TREEPHONES . . (PENCIL)
                            WHAT IS THE POSITION OF THE PAR QUESTS $ 300 2 F 3002 C SYNAIC FT
(THE LEPT-TO-HIGHT ORDER IS-MS POLEGUS) TO THE DESIGNATION OF THE METERS OF THE METERS
                                     THE BOOK IS JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE ASH-TRAY)
 ( UNDERSTAND)
                                      WHAT IS THE POSITION OF THE PAD OF
 (THE LEFT-TO-RIGHT URDER IS AS FOLLOWS)
(PENCIL (ASH-TRAY BOOK TELEPHONE PAO) PAPER)
                                     A TELEPHONE IS AN AUDIO-TRANSDUCER)
  ( I UNDERSTAND)
                                     A DIAPHRAGM IS PART OF AN AUDIO-TRANSDUCER!
(I UNDERSTAND)
                                                                                                      FIGURE 5 (Non)
                                     WHERE IS A DIAPHRAGM Q1
(JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE PAD)
(JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE BOOK)
(SOMEWHERE TO THE LEFT OF THE FOLLOWING . . (PAPER))
```

3.

FIGURE 5 (Cont.)

er basi da Operation of functions: THE "CRETS: RAME OF to the summer that THE WARRY AND THE BAR VOICE BELL AND A TO THE STATE OF TH a) Attributes: SUBSET, SUPERSET Account "(I CABERSTANDE)" 1. setr[x;y] Trimiphicuss 13 To specify in the model that set x is included in set y. y the odd is rodman a si & leftera of se vigor of levergree method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates setinclusion. Alia of "maleviepe at glvereille Er outs gnisesitai sali a ai gradii procedure! A Parament Common Add (PEIST NAME x)" to the value ifst of attribute "SUBSET" [[[[[មួនគេរំបែលប្រជាជន មាន ខែ ខ្លែកម៉ាត់ of y. Add "(PLIST NAME y)" to the value list of attribute "SUPERSET" b. of x. c. Responder (I UNDERSTAND) ususanoo amasi asi la sval a nesam "TO Lieve on the educations "Manualty" it y is on the list, respond "Yast 2. setrq[x;y] car surger. . Sweenstra colline in the settlement of purpose: To reply as to whether an arbitrary element of set x is an element of set y, and because M artiv (5) depoids (8) set to be a set of the element of set x is an element of set y. equilibries "say" a libro (yas li) viet "beliand equi method: A member of x is considered to be a member of y if the sets x and y are identical; or if there is a chain of explicit set-inclusion links proving that x is a subset of y, 1.e., if there exists a(possibly empty) sequence of sets v.w. ... z such that A member of x is "sometimes" in y if there is a chain of explicit setinclusion links proving that y is a subset of x. sechod: Croce a type-3 link from the unique clement of x re y which indicated were membership. If A has more then one element, do naistribute a. If x=y, respond "YES". b. If there is a path from x to y through type-3 links following the attribute "SUPERSET", respond "YES". c. If there is a path from y to x through type 3 links following the attribute "SUPERSET", respond "SOMETIMES" and IN The state of the d. Otherwise, respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)" Salwrells [x] specify [x]

b) Attributes: MEMBER, ELEMENTS comple sugine and salmastab of terrogram

1. settra[x;y] and x il . smoon or boil . snowled now and x il . stocksom the stock of the set y is specify in the model that x:is a member of the set y.

method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates set set membership.

```
procedure:
                                                                                                                                                                                e of functions
                   a. Add "(PLIST NAME y)" to the value list of attribute "MEMBER"
of x.
                                 Add "(PLIST NAME x)" to the value list of attribute "ELEMENTS"
                   Ъ.
of y.
                                                                                                                                                       a) Attribuces Summer: Superser
                   c. Respond "(I UNDERSTAND)".
                                                                                                                                                                                                                    โกรมปกรียส
                   setrsq(x;y)
purpose: To specify in the model chas set y is included in set y, purpose the set y is soon of the set y.
method: Reply "YES" if the folling is true:
                   (\exists u)[[u=x \lor [\underline{u} \text{ is equivalent}^* \text{ to } \underline{x}]] \land
                                          [[there is a link indicating that u is a member of y] Yestaborg
                   [(3z)][[there, is, a, link indicating that u is, an manberrof) z].
                                          [any member of set z is a member of set y]]]]]
ord "(PLIST NAME v)" to the value list of attribute "SUPARTER" : endeading
                   a. Make a list of the items connected to make type 30 link
following the attribute "MEMBER".
                   b. If y is on the list, respond "YES".
                   c. If, for any member z of the list, setrsq[z;y]=YES, respond
"YES".
                   purpose: In reply as to whether an arbitrary element of set x is all clement megically and set x is all clement megically as a set x is all clement of set x is a clement of set x is
equivalent to x (if any) until a "YES" response is made.
                   method a member of (HolfAMARILeftH)JITHURIAL Membgoqgery 92 Warddogers
                                 x and y ere identical: or if there is a chain of explicit setting links proting that x is a subset of y, i.g. if there exists arrays
purpose: To specify in the model that the unique element (xist any) of
the agt x is also an element of the set X. n) "somet because it will be age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a member of the age to a seminary as a member of the age to a membe
method: Create a type-3 1ink from the unique element of x to y which
indicates set-membership. If x has more than one element, do not set up.
any link.
                                                                                                                                                                    a. If x-y, reapond "YES".
b. If there is a path from x to y through type-3 links following procedure:
                                                                                                                                     the attract of "NdF ERSET" respond "VES"
                  a. Compute u = apecify x inn z or y moun case a armore is so
                                 If u = NIL, terminate MITMOS Doubles . "THERSTORE" a tidiribe and
                                 d. Otherwise respend "(INSUFF CONNECTION AND SECTION OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PR
                   4. specify[x]
purpose: To determine the unique element if any, of the set x and it (d
method: If \underline{x} has one element, find its name. If \underline{x} has no elements,
create one and give it a name. If x has more than one element, ask
purpose. To specify in the model that x is a limited of the
```

Cliff to the teach of

TO Autobaces (Weeph. BY-EXCO. Possible But Beach procedure: a: Get the value list of the attribute "ELEMENTS" of the state of t execute setus[u;x], and return, uses the value of specify[x] as seed of c. If there is just one element named on the list 10 griff sile the elements are equivalent, return the name of the first element as the value of apecify the country bus a serveer a link between a sud a state of the country of the co names of the elements, and return "NIL" as the value of specify[x]. 5. setraighaigh and onto education of MANA TRILIA;" bbo "OWNEDS AY FROM" of R. purpose: To reply as to whether the unique elements foreny, of the set "POSERSS-BY-RACK" of y x, is a member of the set y. c. despend "(I INDERSTAND)". method: Determine the element referred to and apply setreq. [v:x]pubso 5 procedure: a. E. Compute ut apacify[x]. It is an important of er viges of resource b. If u = NIL, terminate. ೇವಾವ ಸಂಚರಿಕ್ಕ ಬಿಕ್ಕಾರ ಜ. c. Execute setrsq[u;y]. method the answer is "YES" if x y a collection A ([io seedoo, a e) y] Ys= [(sE) C) Attribute: EQUIV ..sabbaaarm 1. equiv[x;y] '(NO we That MAR The SAME)' [y;x]viups .1 b. Cheace the list & containing y and all acts purpose: To specify in the model that x and ware equivalented along a si method: Create a type-2 link between x and y which indicates equivalence. the autribute "POSSESS-BY-EACH", respond "YES" procedure: o. Otherwise respond "(INSUPERCIBET INFORMATIONAL a. Add x to the value list of attribute "EQUIV" of y. b. Add y to the value list of attribute "EQUIV" of x. c. Respond "(I UNDERSTAND)". v) stickerses owner Possess 2. equiv1[x;y] Telsing and the purpose: To specify in the model that x is equivalent to the unique

purpose: To specify in the model that x is equivalent to the unique element of the set y to be a subject of the set y to be a subject of the set of the se

a. Compute u = specify[y].

12. If u = NIL terminate. abis radio of "(x SMAN TRISE)" btA ...

c. Execute Programmer of the relation of the relation of the section of the research of the resear

74 d) Attributes: OWNED-BY-EACH, POSSESS-BY-EACH Druc Pdure: 1. ownr[x; ý] Wy Marchard Sandtrais and the real sales add the on b: if there is no list, create a new symbol o, respond "To is A . : purpose: To specify the the model that every member of set y owns some member of set x owns and member of set x it and no name to ano again at each it is elements are equivalent, recurs the care of the fired method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates the to the to ownership relation between their members IHW) throughout as immediate. names of the planeats, and return "Mil" as the value of specify(x). procedure: a. Add "(PLIST NAME y)" to the value list of attribute " 15 - 16 "OWNED-BY-EACH" of x. 308bediadd u(PEIST NAMENE) e espine vaiue fistwof aftribute el 10200 ug K, is t model. Of cie sat y "POSSESS-BY-EACH" of y. c. Respond "(I UNDERSTAND)". ment are Daterding the element retained to and opply secret ownrq[x;y] purpose: To reply as to whether an arbitrary member of set x owns some member of set x. . Is to journess of the erid . . . method: The answer is "YES" if x ≠ y, and $(\exists z)[y=z \lor [y \text{ is a subset of } z]] \land$ [there exists the appropriate ownership link between x and z]] procedure: a: If x=y, respond "(NO ** THEY ARE THE SAME)". Proposed b. Create the list & containing y and all sets u for which there is a path from y to wethrough type 3 1 Inks following the attribute " and In method: aniwollog x of Mail Esquis seams and Link to x following the attribute "POSSESS-BY-EACH", respond "YES". d. Otherwise respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)". Factor of the value list of attribute "EQUIV" of y. be Add with the value list of strainure "Marky" at w. TO THE THEORY OF TAXABLE IN THE TANKS IN THE e) Attributes: OWNED, POSSESS right risks in E 1. ownrgu[x;y]

purpose: To rountly in the monel that y is equivalent to the mangue. purpose: To specify in the model that y owns a member of the set x. method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates the intended ownership relation. itgan/habbaraq . [មួ]៩៨ ខេត្តក្នុង ១ ស ១០០១,ភពពី ..មុ procedure:

a. Add "(PLIST NAME x)" to the value list of attribute "POSSESS" Lu:xlvlupe omca.da of y.

b. Add "(PLIST NAME y)" to the value list of attribute "OWNED" of x.

c. Respond "(I UNDERSTAND)".

and the second of the property of the property of the contract of the contract

ownrguq[x;y]

purpose: To reply as to whether y owns a member of set x.

method: The reply is "YES" if there is a link indicating that y owns a member of x or of some subset of x; or if

(3z)[[x is a member of z] Λ (au)[[u=z \ z Cu] Λ there is a link indicating that every member of set u owns a member of set x]]]

procedure:

- a. If there is a link indicating an x is owned by x, respond "YES".
- b. Consider each set z for which there is a tink indicating that y owns a member of z. If, for any z, setro[z;x]=YES, respond "YES".
- c. Consider each set z such that there is a link indicating y is an element of z.
- d. For each z, construct a list & containing every set u for which setrq[z;u]=YES.
- e. Compute m = the list of all sets y such that there is a type-3 link from \underline{x} to \underline{v} following the attribute "OWNED-By-EACH":
- f. If, for some z, the intersection of & and m is non-empty, respond "YES".
 - nd "YES".
 g. Otherwise, respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)".
 - ownrage x; yI have be reduced some for the second of the s

purpose: To reply as to whether the unique element of the set x is owned by some element of the set y. santi to make a state till year

method: Determine that a unique element of x exists. Then, the reply is "YES" if

(3z)[[there is a link indicating that a member of set x is owned by 3/ $(\exists v)[[v=zV[\underline{v} \text{ is equivalent to } \underline{z}]] \wedge^{-}$ (w)[[there is a link indicating that y is an element of wh [there are links indicating that wis a subset of *]]]]

Godones – Land Bokelo <u>v</u>eden abergun-

procedure:

- a. Compute u = apacify[x] Now Its of the association of the computation of the comput
- values of the attribute "CHNED".
- b. If u = NIL, terminate.

 c. Generate the individuals w which are linked to x as type-3 as of the attribute "GWNED".

 d. For each w, generate the sets z which w, and any individual
- e. If, for some z, setrq[z;y] = YES, respond YES".
 - f. Otherwise respond ! (INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)".

```
f) Attributes: SUPERPART-OF-EACH, SUBPART-OF-EACH
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Av. x longarda . S.
                                      1. partr[x;y].
    purpose: To specify in the model that every element of set x is part of some element of set y.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           member of a cr of some subset of kintil
   method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates the part-
   whole relation between their members. [[x jee do sedmen a sowo
    procedure:
                                      e: studirtis to tail sulsy of "(v 3MAN TRILY)" bbA. .s.
   b. Consider asch set and set and all set of the consider of a string to a set of a set of the consider of a set of a set
     c. Consider each set z such that the CONTENTAL TO TRANSBUR"
                    d. For each a construct a list & containing every parerq[x:v].
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           sourd and over
   purpose: To reply as to whether an arbitrary member of set x is a soft should be part of set x is a soft set y in the settribute "Owner of set y is some some z, the intersection of x to a mon-ompty."
   method: No element may be part of itself. Reply "YES" if Charles (Bw)[[there is a chain of links indicating that an arbitrary
                                      member of set x is part of some member of w A [[y=w V
                                                                               [[there is a chain of links indicating that y is a subset
   Reply "SOMETIMES" of the enique element of the content of the cont
                                      (3w)[[there is a chain of links endicating that an arbitrary benevo at
                                      member of set x is part of some member of w
                                      [there is a chain of links indicating that wis a subset of y]].
(3w) I there is a link indicating that y is an element : armbaoorq
                                      a. If x=y, respond "(NO; THEY ARE THE SAME) "! 976 90001
                                      b. Generate those sets w which can be reached from x through
    a chain of type-3 links following the attribute "SUPERPART-OF-EACH" .
                                      c. If, for some w, setrq[y;w] = YES or Suffices, responding to the set of the
   "YES" or "SOMETIMES", respectively.

Legislated to said by bullet and the second of th
                                      equire lent to w, is (nother or training the people of the pool of
```

in Otherwise respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)"

- g) Attributes: SUBPART, SUPERPART Taring professa maxima financia Pilan and the ma
 - n n**4:**C **partingu[x;y]** ka seerik neerik neerik agaan ka gaan ka gaakeen 19 A Tibeekand naaddataan eessi ka kiree ka giboreen bilan ahaat baagaa sa seerik ka ga

method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates the strain appropriate part-whole relations and did a short add to short appropriate part-whole relations and the second add a short at a procedure:

- a. Add "(PLIST NAME x)" to the value list of attribute "SUBPART" of y.
- b. Add "(PLIST NAME y)" to the value list of stribute "SUPERPART" of x.
 - c: Varespond "(I UNDERSTAND)". . and leades and oil values as of a second ser a in part of the dulique examents if sea of her

2. partrgs[x;y]

The results for y bear gradients;) applied and official for the following. purpose: "To specify in the model that some element of set x is a source part of the unique element, if any, of the set y 935 and the set

method: Determine z, the unique element of y. Then specify that some element of x is part of z.

procedure:

- a. Compute z = specify[y].
- b. off z will will wind the to sail sels v ens (s) that the
- c: Else, compute partigu[x; 2] . 21) sollow "TMA983903" and to reduce
- 3. partrguq[x;y]

purpose: To reply as to whether some element of set x is part of the individual y. To come a section of the individual y. Ly 288 30 Incress amon 36

method: A member of x is a part of y if

The new section is "Yes" is XIIV of the edutable of the Colors [(]w)[[there is a link indicating that an element of water a subpart of water and substitute and Aus a suppart of ula sale sales el

[[w-xV[there are links indicating that w is a subset of x] V

Collins of the Miller Colmonial Col

C. N. LEWIS TO THE CONTRACTOR STATE

Compate a Faportiying

a. Buckers parergulars.

- Transfer of the second

(Av) there are links indicating that z is a subset of v]]]]]]]]

procedure:

a. Generate those nodes w which can be reached from y, or from any node equivalent to y, by a chain of type of Finks for lowing the attribute "SUBPART."

1. This offers express posters [hoppings this is now post.] Print it.

1. A factor figure, production to the formal and figure that has been been for all if and printing of the fact o

- b. If, for any w, setrq[w;x]=YES, respond "YES".
- c. Otherwise, generate those nodes z which can be reached from x by a chain of type-3 links following the attribute "SUPERFART-OF-EACH".
 - d. If, for any z and any we setrolwiz = YRS respond "YES". 13200 300
- e. Otherwise, compute the list of sets for which there is a type-3 link from y, or any node equivalent to y, following the
- f. Generate the nodes v which can be reached by a chain of record type-3 links from x following the attribute, "SUPERPART-OF-EACH".
 - g. If, for any v and any u in L, setrq[u;v]=YES, respond "YES" to 10
 - h. Otherwise, respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)"
 - 4. partras[x;y] to gain while one of you gman feliga; " .5a is

purpose: To specify in the model that the unique valement, if any, of set x is part of the unique element, if any, of set y.

method: Identify the unique elements \underline{u} and \underline{v} of sets \underline{x} and \underline{y} , respectively. Specify that some element of set x is part of the secure individual v. Then create a type-2 link from the appropriate type-3 link from x to u, specifying which element of x is involved.

arbbus**arq**

Lisk Institution of

method: Octobaine z, the unique element of p. Then receif the char procedure:

- dysq Ri x in Cabbets spub a. Compute v=specify[b], and u=specify[a].
- b. If u or v = NIL, terminate.

c. Execute partrgu[x;v],

- d. Add u to the value list of attribute "FIRMENTS" on that member of the "SUPERPART" value list of x which refers to y
 - e. Respond "(I UNDERSTAND)".
 - 5. partrsgq[x;y]

purpose: To reply as to whether the unique element of set \underline{x} is part of of some element of set y.

method: The answer is "YES" if there exists a unique element z of

and if there is a link indication that are seed [we]] (wE) [#] To trans a lank indication that some x is part of we will [wE) V ... J. T. Creere creeking to the could be the could be to the could be the could (By) [there is a link indicating that u is an element of v]A [[y=v]V [there are links indicating that y is a subset of vN is part of some qlA[[v=q]] (some is as is used to some glA[[v=q]] (some is as is used to some gl [there are links indicating that w is a subset of g]]]]]]

procedure:

- a. Compute z = specify[x].
- b. If z = NIL, terminate. and triby w sebon agent interests a configuration those modes w which cap be reached from x, by a given was type-3 link following the attribute "SUPERPART".

ាស្រាញ់ញែក ស្រីកេស៊ី (1966) (1964) មាន ១៥៩២ ១០១៥២២ ១០១២១២<mark>គ្គី មេស៊ី ខ្លាំ (រស់</mark>សែនរបស់ ២ និងមេស៊ី

- d. For each w compute the list & of those sets which w, or any set equivalent to w, is member of anils it as an en in the top
 - e. If your in grantond wassin a strain of the wind
 - f. If, for any vel, setro(y;v) / YES, respond "YES".
- g. Otherwise, generate those nodes q which can be reached from y by a type-3 link following the attrabute "SUPERPART-OF-EACH":
 - h. If y for any ap sating [v:q] w YES, respond FYES to 1 (ve)
 - i. Otherwise respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)". a st gradua individual control so alada a stratiti

h) Attribute: NUMBER: For section of the section of the form of a section and the section of the

purpose: To specify in the model that there are n elements of the set x which are parts of every element of set y. bened the elected than the properties to stable our side well a

method: Create a type-3 link between w and y epecifying that an include element of x is part of some element of Y Create type-1 links associating the number n with that type-3 linking the dead of the second procedure: AATRATIC part modern process of the proc

- b. Add ((number a) " to both the list which was added to the value" list of attribute "SUBPART-OF-RACH" of y and the list which was added to the value list of attribute "SUPERPART-OF-EACH" OF WIMEMA TOTO DESCRIPTION
 - 2. partrnu[x;y;n]

purpose: To specify in the model that there are n elements of set x which are parts of individual y.

method: Create a type-3 link between x and y which indicates that some elements of set x is part of yl Create type-1 links associating - 188 the number n with that type+3 link. sould sat le togin and on two, included

procedure: mailing a loss funds in the company of a loss of the sections

- a; Execute partrau[x;y] ted ad as two mark garden and a segment of by DAddof (NUMBEROn) to both the listowhich was added to the of both the the value list of attribute "SURPART" of y, and the list which was well " added to the value list of attribute "SUPERPART" of x.
- 3. partrnuq[x;y] 200 old 1802 of the frequency for factorist part of the control purpose: to reply as to how many elements of the set x are parts of the individual y. a first one one was all years of smore on the first one of the individual y. a first one one of the first one of the firs

. 持續**繼續**(第628.86) [7] [[李建物的相談表示 | 1857 [87] [[17]]

The case w compare the list \tilde{k} of these sections of k

(Ju)[[there is a link indicating thetrement of unincontrol ylas [[u=x]V(Jv)[[there is a chestory of plant of unincolor of

(Bu)[[there is a schain of links indicating pains a subset of v]]]] (Bu)[[there is a ship indicating that y is an element of eat u]s vd v (Bu)[[there is a chain of links indicating that x is a smill of subset of v]]],

then the answer is the product of the values of the type-1 links following the attribute "NUMBER", associated with each type-Batink used in a proving the required part relation. If any such "NUMBER" attribute is missing, the reply should explicitly request it. If the part whole relation cannot be established, the reply indicates that fact.

- a. Follow the procedure of partrguq[x;y] until links are found which warrent; a: "YES" response in Save audiet in pf all-quequired links and which follows the attribute "SUBPARTS or "SUBP
- b. If no such list can be found responding a reduce and gaits over "(I DON*T KNOW WHETHER x IS PART OF y)".
- c. For each element $\underline{\alpha}$ of \underline{l} , where $\underline{\alpha}$ specifies a "SUPERPART-OF-FACELY link from \underline{u} to \underline{v} , get the value of the attribute "NOTER" of $\underline{\alpha}$. If so for some $\underline{\alpha}$ and such such a such
- list of actempole burkered errebour bet to the value and an actempole at all brogges to the value list of attribute "SUPERPART-OF-BACKS" AT ARWENA BHT)" brogges

2. pertrodix:v:ni

purpose. To specify in the mod**HPLRL+TERL aTHDIS** extracts: setudints A which are parts of individual y.

1. jright[x;y]

method: Oreare r type-3 link between a one y which indicates the some alexerace of strangers appeared to the conser in with the conser in with the table of the conservation of the conser

procedure: . No modeful of a modeful of the state of the specify[x] or specify[y] = NIL, terminate of the particles of the specify of the specific of the s

b. If there is already a type-1 link from y to x following the attribute "JRICHT" respend "(THE ABOVE STATIMENT IS ALREADY KNOWN)" seequing

- c. If it can be proven that y is to the right of x, first odd to rightp[y;x]=T; or if there is any type-1 link from y following the attribute "JRIGHT"; or if there is any type-1 link from x following the attribute "JLEFT"; then respond "(THE ABOVE STATMENT IS IMPOSSIBLE)".
- d. If rightp[x;y]=T, and there does not exist a direct type-2 link from y to x following the attribute "RIGHT", respond "(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS IMPOSSIBLE)".

- e. Otherwise, create a type-1 link from y to x following the attribute "JRIGHT"; create a type-1 link from x to y following the attribute "JLEFT"; and respond "(I UNDERSTAND)".
 - 2. rightplx;vl

purpose; To test whether it is known that the x is located to the right of the y. Saxi i copic on a sair it or ; Transidio collection of the y.

method: "rightp[x;y]" is defined recursively as follows: If there is no type-1 link from y following the attribute "RIGHT", and no type-2 link from y following the attribute "RIGHT", the value of "rightp[x;y]" is NIL; if either of the above links exists and links to x, the value is T. Otherwise the value is the disjunction of the values of "rightp[x;y]" for all u which are linked to y by one of the above links.

and or because or a sile and book or as vigor of cleaners

procedure:

- a. Compute u, the value of the type-1 link from y following the attribute "'JRIGHT".
 - b. If u=x, value is T; if there is no u, go to step d.

c. If rightp[x;u] = T, the value is T.

- d. Compute Q, the value of the type-2 link from y following the attribute "RIGHT".
- e. If \underline{x} is a member of list $\underline{\ell}$, the value is T; if there is
- no 1, the value is NIL.

 f. If, for any vel, rightp[x;v]=T, the value is T; otherwise the value is NIL.

note: "T" and "NIL" are special LISP symbols standing for "true" and "false," respectfully.

3. right[x;y] we shall not a select the second with the second se

purpose: To specify in the model that the unique element of set x is located to the right of the unique element of set y.

method: Check whether the statement is consistent with existing knowledge. If so, create a type-2 link indicating the positional relation, Otherwise, complain.

procedure:

- a. If specify[x]=NIL or specify[y]=NIL, terminate.
- b. If rightp[x;y]=T, respond "(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS ALREADY KNOWN)!
- c. If rightp[y;x]=T, respond "(THE ABOVE STATEMENT IS IMPOSSIBLE)".
 d. Otherwise, create a type-2 link from y to x tollowing the attribute "RIGHT"; create a type-2 link from x to y following the attribute "LEFT"; and respond "(I UNDERSTARD)",

and, no jrightsaq[x;y] a neg an bebon and on Damawake, house

purpose: To reply as to whether the x is located just to the right of the \mathbf{y}_{\bullet} , where is a property of wall to the distribut satisfied and \mathbf{y}_{\bullet} , where is

method: Determine whether the links in the model indicate that x is just to the right of y, x cannot be just to the right of y, or neither.

C SAMMA (A) Commercial large (March 1997)

e itumera in one at collection we recorded to T at

and here is not a soline of the sol the palegraph?"

in a place but The disease His bet Despesat

procedure:

a. If specify[x]=NIL or specify[y]=NIL, terminate.

b. If there is a type-1 link from y to x following the attribute "JRICHT", respond "YES".

c. If rightp[y;x]=T; or if there is any type-I link from y following the attribute "JRICHT"; or if there is any type-1 link from x following the attribute "JLEFT"; then respond "NO".

d. If rightp[x;y]=T and there does not exist a direct type-2 link from y to x following the attribute "RIGHT", respond "NO".

e. Otherwise, respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)".

5. rightssq[x;y]

purpose: To reply as to whether the xuis located to the right of the y.

method: Determine whether the links in the model indicate that x is to the right of y, to the left of y, or neither.

procedure:

- a. If specify[x]=NIL or specify[y]=NIL, terminate.
- b. If rightp[x;y]=T, respond "YES".
- c. If rightp[y;x]=T, respond No" A 23 3 The manufacture of the control of the con
- d. Otherwise, respond "(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)" 2 30/30 203 4 30 6 wheres[x]

6. wheres[x]

purpose: To determine the locations of those objects which have been positioned with respect to the unique element of the set x.

method: Reply with the information provided by each positional link associated with \mathbf{x} . server in the first state of the server of the Consequence

procedure:

a. If specify[x]=NIL, terminate.

- b. Compute u = the value of the type-1 link from x following the attribute "JLEFT"; v = the value of the type-1 link from x following the attribute "JRIGHT"; L = the value of the type-2 link from x following the attribute "LEFT"; and m = the value of the type-2 link from xfollowing the attribute "RIGHT".
- c. If u, y, 1, and m all do not exist, respond "(NO POSITION IS KNOWN)"

 - d. If u does not exist, go to step f.

 e. Respond, "(JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE u)", and go to the next step.
 - f. If v does not exist, go to step h.
 - g. Respond, "(JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE v)", and go to the next step.
 - h. If $\underline{\mathcal{L}}$ does not exist, go to step j.
- 1. Respond, "(SOMEWHERE TO THE RIGHT OF THE FOLLOWING . . ?)", and go to the next step. j. If m does not exist, terminate.

 - k. Respond, "(SOMEWHERE TO THE LEFT OF THE FOLLOWING . . m)".

purpose: To determine the location of the unique element of set x with respect to as many other objects as possible.

THE GO PROPERTY DESIGN BOUNDED FROM MAKE FOR THE FOR TWO

method: Construct a diagram of the left-to-right order of objects by searching through all chains of positional links starting from x and proceeding recursively. The form of the diagram is a list, with objects known to be adjacent appearing in subjects. It no positional links from x exist or if a well-ordering cannot be determined, make an appropriate comment. appropriate comment.

procedure:

a. If specify[x] =NIL, terminate.

b. Set the initial diagram g="(x)".

c. Compute u = the value of the type-1 link from x following the attribute "JRIGHT". If no u exters or if u is already in g, so to step f.

d. Insert u just to the right of x in g, i.e., insert u right after

x in a sublist of g.

- e. Replace g by the result of executing this procedure starting from step c, with the current value of u replacing the argument x and the current value of g as the diagram.
- f. Repeat step c, for the attribute "JLEFT". In case of failure, go to step i.
 - g. Insert u just to the left of x in g.

- h. Repeat step e.

 1. Compute (= the value of the type-2 link from x following the attribute "RIGHT". If no & exists, go to step &.
- j. For each med: If m is already in the current g, ignore it; if there exists a v in g which is the object (or first object on a sublist) following x (or a sublist containing x), go to step k. Otherwise insert m after x (or the sublist containing x) in g, and repeat step e, with the current value of m replacing x. When all mel have been treated go to step 4.
- k. If rightp[v;m]=T, insert m after x and continue with the next m in step j. If rightp[m;v]=T, then just for this value of m replace xby v and continue as in step j. Otherwise, respond "(THE LEFT-TO-RIGHT ORDER IS)

(TO FURTHER SPECIFY THE POSITIONS YOU MUST INDICATE WHERE THE m IS WITH RESPECT TO THE v)".

- Perform operations analogous to i, j, and k for the attribute "LEFT" of x.
 - m. If the current g="(x)", respond "(NO RELATIVE POSITION IN KNOWN)".
 - n. Otherwise respond, "(THE LEFT-TO-RIGHT ORDER IS) g".

8. whereg[x]

purpose: To determine the locations of those objects which have been positioned with respect to some element of set x.

method: Find an object u of which an x is an example or a part, and

which has positional links. Then find the locations of those objects which have been positioned with respect to $\underline{\mathbf{u}}$.

purposer 'To deberming the location of the control ofeward procedure: If $\underline{\mathbf{x}}$ has any positional links, $\underline{\mathbf{i}}.\underline{\mathbf{e}}.$, if the attributes "JRIGHT", "JIEFT", "RIGHT", and "LEFT" of x are not all missing, execute wherealx]. b. If (du)[[there is a sequence of links following the attribute and "SUPERPART-OF-KACH" from x to u) / and a link is a sequence of links following the attribute and significant link is a least one positional link), appropriste comment. then execute wheres[u]. c. If the hypotheses of step b. hold for the attribute "SUBSET" execute wheres[u]. a. If specifyix =Nil, terminac d. If (Gu)[[there is a sequence of links following the attribute SUPERPART-OF-RACH! from x to u) A THOUSE THOUSE CONTINUE THOUSE THE STREET THE SUBSET from u to w [w has at least one positional link]] . w the contract star secure to the least of executions of the contract x in a sublist of g. then execute wheres[w]. from step o, with the control of he will be carront value of he ca f. Repeat step c, for the attribute "MERY". In case at faller g. Insert a just to the loit of a calc. h. - Ropegt atup -. d

- i. Compace & m the value of the typerallar thang this office the attribute "Right". If no C exists, so to stay \$.
- if there each mf2: If m is already is the currous go ignored its there exists a y in g which is the object for these equations on a subsist) following y (or a sunited containing y, we to every y. Otherwise insert matrix y (or the sublist containing y) as y. The following y with the correct value of y replacing y. The wind the correct value of y replacing y. The wind y as y.
 - . rg. Is rightply;ml=T, insert w action of covering oil not covered oil not covered oil not covered oil not covered oil not not store of the covered oil not not by weard concinute as in step %. Otherwise covered of the covered oil not covered oil no

 - i. Periorm operations and egons to the section sections of the sections of the sections.
- ms. If the current g="(x)", respond "his Relative for them by Stance", no. Otherwise respond, "(THE LEFT-TO-Right Outle The the tespond, "(THE LEFT-TO-Right Outle The the
 - 8. Wheres[x].

parpose; To determine the locations or those objects which have been positioned which have been

method: | Pind ba object u of which amy is we example on a mark and

B. Special Features.

SE SECTION AND ADDRESS OF THE PARTY OF THE P

This section discusses the sample conversations for Fig. 6 which illustrate three special features of the SIR system. The first two -
the exception principle and resolving ambiguities. - illustrate how

SIR can be used to simulate various aspects of human linguistic behavior.

IMPLEMENT A RG ZGMAM ONT SAM DESCRIPTION A COMPANY OF SIR

can automatically modify its model structure in order to save computer memory space.

a) Exception principle: General information about ... all the elements."

of a set is considered to apply to particular elements only in the absence (YOH & 21 YAPAN (AND)) in the absence of more specific information about those elements. Thus it is not necessarily contradictory to learn that "mammals are land animals" and (GRADARA STARRA) (AND (GRADARA STARRA) (AND (GRADARA STARRA)) this idea is a mammal which always lives in vater." In the program, this idea is a mammal which always lives in vater. In the program, this idea is a mammal which always lives in vater. In the program, this idea is a mammal which always lives in vater. In the program, this idea is a mammal which always are ferming: ferralessared information (GRADARA STARRA) (GRADARA

The present program does not experience the uncomfortable feeling people frequently get when they must face facts like "a whale is a SAUTAS" JAIOSTS 3 SUDIT mammal which lives in water although mammals as a rule live on land."

However, minor programming additions to the present system could

a. EXCEPTION PRINCIPLE

```
(***.
           THERE ARE 5 FINGERS ON EVERY HAND)
(I UNDERSTAND)
           THERE ARE THO HANDS ON A PERSON)
( I UNDERSTAND)
....
           A BOY IS A PERSON)
( UNDERSTAND)
           TOM IS A BOY!
( UNDERSTAND)
1 . . . .
           DICK IS A BOY!
( UNDERSTAND)
           HARRY IS A BOYL
( UNDERSTAND)
           TOM HAS NINE FINGERS)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (I UNDERSTAND)
          DICK HAS ONE HAND!
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS \bullet \bullet BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (I UNDERSTAND)
          HOW MANY FINGERS DUES TOM HAVE (1)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS .. BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (THE ANSWER IS 9)
          HOW MANY FINGERS DOES DICK HAVE Q)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS •• BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (THE ANSMER IS 5)
          HOW MANY FINGERS DOES HARRY HAVE Q1
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT 1 ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (THE ANSWER IS 10)
           HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOE HAVE 4)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS)) (I DON'T KNOW WHETHER FINGER IS PART OF JOE)
```

FIGURE 6: SPECIAL FEATURES

b. RESOLVING AMBIGUITIES

```
(***. JOHN IS A PERSON)

(I UNDERSTAND)

(***. DICK IS A PERSON)

(I UNDERSTAND)

(***. A CHAIN IS PART OF A BICYCLE)

(I UNDERSTAND)

(***. THE PUMER-SAM HAS A CHAIN)

(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))

(I UNDERSTAND)

(***. JUHN OWNS A CHAIN)

(I UNDERSTAND)

(***. DICK HAS A CHAIN)

(ITHE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (UWNS))

(***. THE CUCKOO-CLUCK HAS A CHAIN)

(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** PLEASE RE-PHRASE IT)
```

FIGURE 6 (Cont.)

c. STREAMLINING LINKAGES

```
JUHN IS A PERSON)
....
(I UNDERSTAND)
(***.
               JOHN IS A TECH-MANS
( | UNDERSTAND)
               JUHN IS A BOY)
( ---.
[ UNDERSTAND)
(***.
               JOHN 15 A STUDENTI
(I UNDERSTAND)
               JOHN IS A BRIGHT-PERSON)
(I UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY BOY IS A PERSON!
(I UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY TECH-MAN IS A PERSUN)
(I UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY TECH-MAN IS A BRIGHT-PERSON)
(I UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY TECH-MAN IS A STUDENT)
( UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY BRIGHT-PERSON IS A PERSON)
(***.
(I UNDERSTAND)
               EVERY STUDENT IS A BRIGHT-PERSON)
(I UNDERSTAND)
            EVERY STUDENT IS A PERSONI
(I UNDERSTAND)
END OF EVALQUOTE, VALUE IS .. (NO MORE INPUT SENTENCES)
FUNCTION EVALQUOTE HAS BEEN ENTERED, ARGUMENTS... STREAMLINE (JOHN)
(I FORGET THE MEMBER-ELEMENTS RELATIONS BETWEEN PERSON AND JOHN)
(I FORGET THE MEMBER-ELEMENTS RELATIONS BETWEEN STUDENT AND JOHN)
(I FORGET THE MEMBER-ELEMENTS RELATIONS BETWEEN BRIGHT-PERSON AND JOHN)
(I FORGET THE SET-INCLUSION RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND TECH-MAN)
(I FORGET THE SET-INCLUSION RELATION BETWEEN BRIGHT-PERSON AND TECH-MAN)
(I FORGET THE SET-INCLUSION RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND STUDENT)
END OF EVALQUOTE, VALUE IS .. NIL
```

FIGURE 6 (Cont.)

require it to identify those instances in which specific information and general information differ; the program could then express its amusement at such paradoxes.

- b) Resolving ambiguities: The criteria used by the program to decide whether "has," in the format "x has y," should be interpreted "has as parts" or "owns" are the following:
- 1) Let P be the proposition, "either y is known to be part of something, or y is an element of some set whose elements are known to be parts of something."
- 2) Let N be the proposition, "either y is known to be owned by something, or y is an element of some set whose elements are known to be owned by something."
 - 3) If PA~N, assume "has" means "has as parts."

 If ~PAN, assume "has" means "owns."

 If ~PA~N, give up and ask for re-phrasing.
 - Agram on the first of a second graph propositions of the control of the second states of the

 $(\exists u)[[[\underline{y} \text{ is known to be part of } \underline{u}] \lor [\underline{y} \text{ is an element of some}]$ set whose elements are known to be parts of the elements of $\underline{u}]]$ $(\exists w)[[u \in w \lor u \subseteq w] \land [x \in w \lor x \subseteq w]]]$.

by the proposition, the the proposition f(x)

 $(\exists u)[[[y \text{ is known to be owned by } \underline{u}] \bigvee [y \text{ is an element of some set whose elements are known to be owned by the elements of } \underline{u}]] \land (\exists w)[[u \in w \bigvee u \subseteq w] \land [x \in w \bigvee x \subseteq w]]].$

6) If P' N', assume "has" means "has as parts."

If ~P' N', assume "has" means "owns."

Otherwise, give up and ask for re-phrasing.

These criteria are simple, yet they are sufficient to enable the require at accidentify the motalizatances in which specific indermition program to make quite reasonable decisions about the intended purand pendiral information (Mider the program could then one use in pose in various sentences of the ambiguous word "has." Of course, amuscaen' at such psuadoges. the program can be fooled into making mistakes, e.g., in case the sentence, "Dick has a chain," had been presented before the sentence "John owns a chain," in the above dialogue; however, a human being exposed to a new word in a similar situation would make a similar วีบ และดู อ<mark>ธิ ด</mark>ง อยามรัตง หู สอบริติ (กัดไปแ**ลด**ต่องๆ อศิมิ error. The point here is that it is feasible to automatically work or g is an element of come set whose elements are knowresolve ambiguities in sentence meaning by referring to the descriptions of the words in the sentence -- descriptions which can automatically be created through proper prior exposure to unambiguous មក្រុម**េសស្រី** មិន ឬ ២៩ 👊 elected of និងមើនទៅ ហើយខេត់ (ereade et a known sentences. Promise with the second of the

searching) functions which involve references to set-inclusion or set-membership relations must "know" about the basic properties of those relations, i.e., those functions must have built into them the ability to apply theorems like

 $x \subset y \setminus y \subset z \Rightarrow x \subset z$ and $x \in y \in z$ and $x \in y \in z$ are some in the size for $\alpha \in x \setminus x \subset y \Rightarrow \alpha \in y$;

otherwise the functions would not be able to make full use of the usually limited information available in the form of explicit links.

On the other hand, since the functions involved will be "aware" of these theorems, then the set of questions which can be answered is independent of the presence or absence of explicit links which provide the information to the right of the ">", provided the information to the left of the ">" is available.

Company of the state of the sta

The $\mathcal{D}_{\mathcal{A}}^{+}$ and $\mathcal{N}(\mathcal{A})$ by $\mathcal{N}(\mathcal{A})$ and $\mathcal{N}(\mathcal{A})$

The "STREAMLINE" operation starts with the object \underline{x} which is its argument, and considers all objects linked to \underline{x} , directly or indirectly, through set-inclusion or set-membership. All explicit links among these objects which can also be deduced by use of the above known theorems are deleted. A response of the form "(I FORCET THE SET-INCLUSION RELATION BETWEEN y AND z)" indicates that whatever links were created by some sentence of a form similar to "(EVERY z IS A y)" are being deleted, and the space they occupied is being made available for other use.

In the above example, the STREAMLINE operation deleted more than half the existing links, at no reduction in the question-answering power of the system. However, the time required to obtain answers to certain questions was significantly increased.

ingelija ng bersamba kana kanabada atah dibi dalambada ng 19

julijuliju je je je je krije iz velika i krije i krije nazadizanci Silit krije kri

and the state of the state of

and the control of th

and the second of the second o

19. 我们们_{是一个人的},我们们们们的,我们们们的,我们们们们们们的,我们们们的,我们就是这种的人,我们就会会会

Chapter VI: Formalization and Generalization of SIR

The present version of the SIR system not only demonstrates the possibility of designing a computer which "understands"; it also points the way toward more general, practical systems by providing a useful data representation (the model) and by suggesting useful general information retrieval mechanisms.

SIR's abilities were illustrated by Fig. 1 and, in greater detail, by the conversations of Fig. 5. Unfortunately, the system is quite limited in the number of semantic relations it can "understand" and in the depth of its apparent understanding of any one relation. Moreover, the present system has some basic features which make these limitations extremely difficult to overcome.

The purposes of this chapter are to identify those features which make SIR difficult to extend; to point out how those difficulties arose and how they may be overcome; and to propose a formalism and a computer implementation for a more general semantic information retrieval system which has most of the advantages of SIR but few of its limitations.

The SIR treatment of restricted natural language was discussed at length in Chapter IV and is not of concern here. This chapter deals only with the action of SIR on relational statements which precisely define the desired information storage or retrieval operations.

A. Properties and Problems of SIR.

Let us now examine the present structure and mode of operation of SIR. In particular, we are interested in learning why SIR cannot be extended in simple ways to handle a greater quantity and complexity of

inguntario in terror di alcano de la fila de la fila de la color de munto de la lagració desperso de la color d

information.

1) Program organization: The present computer implementation of SIR is an interdependent collection of specially designed subprograms.

Each different information storage or retrieval operation is controlled by a different subprogram.

Such a diffuse program structure has a certain advantage for producing early results with a new experimental system. SIR was primarily developed as an experimental vehicle through which one may learn the best forms of information representation and the best storage and retrieval procedures. As an experimental device, SIR must be easily amenable to changes in its structure and modes of operation. The programmer must be able to learn the most useful interpretations of relational statements and the most useful responses the system should make. This learning takes place as he tries, by means of all hoc changes to the program, different interpretations and different response modes. These program changes are easiest to make if the program consists of many separate subprograms without much overall structure.

As such a system grows more complicated, each change in a subprogram may affect more of the other subprograms. The structure
becomes more awkward and more difficult to generalize as its size
increases. Finally, the system may become con unwieldy for further
experimentation. (SIR is presently close to this point of diminishing
returns.)

However, by the time this barrier is reached many fruitful results may have been attained. Ad hoc features may coalesce into general

principles. Desirable features may be discovered, and uniform methods may emerge for handling problems which originally seemed quite different from each other. In particular, my experiences in developing SIR to its present state have enabled me to specify the more uniform, more general, more powerful system proposed in Sections B and C below.

2) The model: The model is a flexible body of data whose content and organization are crucial factors in SIR's learning and question-answering abilities. SIR's "knowledge" is derived from two sources: facts represented in the model, and procedures embodied in the program. Basic procedures in the program provide for automatic revision of the model, if necessary, whenever new information is presented to the system. No such automatic procedures exist for revising the program itself.

The greater the variety of information which can be stored in the model, the more flexible the resulting system is; the more specific requirements and restrictions which are built into the program, the more rigid and less general the overall system is. It seems desirable, then, to store in the model a great variety of information, including facts about objects, relations, and the operation of the program itself. The program would then consist simply of storage procedures which would modify the model, and retrieval procedures whose actions would be controlled by data in the model. The user could then simply "tell" the system how to change its retrieval procedures, whenever such changes are desired.

Such a flexible system, whose program is "driven" by the model, is an ultimate objective of this research. Unfortunately, this

2

controlled system cannot be designed at the outset for the following

- a. In order to store all the significant, controlling information in the model, we must first discover what constitutes the significant information. Distributed Lyange After developing any workable program-plus-model system we are in a better position to recognize truty importants features and to transfer control of them to the model.
- b. The value and efficiency of the system depends upon the structure of the model and the manner in which the program and model interact? Decomposity of the model until the organization of the model and of the overall system have been proved reasible. The bos
- c. The problem of how to express controlling information which we start wish to add to the model, e.g., how best to describe search and deduction procedures; must be solved along with the problems of search and representing and utilizing that information once it is in the model. Formations for describing such control procedures are experience has been gained in the use of similar procedures. This experience has been gained in the use of similar procedures. This experience, for the control of simplified semantic information with the program portion of simplified semantic information retrieval systems. This is a least to be such as a least to the control of simplified semantic information retrieval systems.

of classes. The number, kind, and interpretation of the descriptors (attributes) in the model is determined by the program. The information about how the meanings of certain attributes are related to each other is incorporated in the subprograms which itself ify those aftributes, at rather than in the model.

Although SIR is approaching its limit in usefulness, experience with the system has brought me to the point where I can confidently propose an improved, generalized system. The system proposed in sections B and C below keeps the now proven description list organization for the model; it increases the variety of data to be stored in the model; it transfers some of the information about the attributes

from the program to the model; and it provides the user with a simplicate field method for experimenting with the deductive procedures of the common system.

a companies proportional and the sacrops of force of a

. We dutt first auscores whet cons 3) Question-answering method: In order to describe how SIR's one ow nusses ishow-sulq-mergong cidedney you aliqu question-answering behavior has been achieved and how it can be itien t**o the m**odel improved. I must first introduce some notation. As described in charact recave oft to venue: ifto bas Section III.D.3, each relation in the SIR system is a dyadic relation that the limit the complexity of the man and hence is represented in the model by two attribute links. Table a. gives the correspondence between relation names and attrigg wish to the model a sel now bute names, and a typical English interpreterion for seach relation to the b 1673 Topical transport and and areas Note that I use the familiar infixes "C" and "6" for set-inclusion during after some experisonse nes been and set-membership, respectively, although functional notation, or obscuracy erouximan action with the program port "equiv[x;y]," is used for all other relations, Also, the e.g., usual symbols of mathematical logic, which are defined in Appendix I, will be used below when convenient or hear perfect which will also will be set to be a set of the second of the se

A relation "holds" for specified arguments, i.e., a relation with specified arguments (called a predicate) is "true," if and only if any reasonable English interpretation of the relational statement is a true English statement. An English interpretation should be considered "reasonable" only if the natural language processing part of the system would translate it into the given relational statement. A relation with specified objects as arguments clearly is true if the objects are linked in the model by the attributes which correspond to the relation. However, frequently such a predicate is "true" even when its arguments are not directly linked. In such cases the truth

adel teleproper (10), el propieto de la comitat con espatación de la comitativa de la comitativa en la comitat

	Attribute on property-list of x		Typical English
xCy State of	SUPERSET	SUBSET SEE OF LOOK	An x is a y.
xey were	MEMBER THE RESERVE	ELEMENT SEW HELE	X is a X. Barandar - er bar
equiv[x;y]	EQUIV MENTER OF DARKS	EQUIV RAW GERT & CONTROL	x and y name the same
			object. France of west of the control of the contro
			y owns an x.
partg[x;y]		·	An x is part of a y.
part[x;y]			An x is part of y.
right[x;y]	LEFT	CLylin, to start.	The x is to the right of the y.
			The x is just to the right of the y.

Table a: RELATIONAL NOTATION

ការបន្ទាប់នៅ នៅ នៅនៅលេខ ១៨០ ខេត្តបំពុងការបន្ទាប់ ខេត្តបំពុងការបន្ទាប់ការប្រើប្រើបានប្រើប្រើបានប្រើប្រើបានប្រើប

surply, as a confidence of a policies will expect to be to

in the second of the second of

of saferi**co fer**ologica pidemopi cody keży raci

of the predicate can be determined indirectly from other information available in the model or in the program.

SIR contains a separate subprogram for determining "truth" for each relation in the system. These are the subprograms responsible for answering "yes-or-no" questions. For example, the answer to the question, "is the chair to the right of the table?" would be found by a subprogram called "rightq" which deals with the truth of the "right" relation. "Chair" and "table" would be the inputs to the "rightq"

response.

During the development of SIR, procedures for establishing the truth of relations had to be explored independently for each relation and so a separate program was written for each relation. The detailed operation of these subprograms was described in Chapter V. Now, as we consider how to generalize the system, the time has come to look for common features of these subprograms. Such common features could serve as the basis for a simpler, more unified program structure.

Indeed, such common features have been found, and they are exploited in the general system to be described in Sections B and C below.

The first step in trying to simplify the truth-testing procedures is to express the procedures in such a way that their operations can easily be compared and understood. In practice each of the truth-testing subprograms operates by searching the model, looking for certain combinations of attribute links. However, since the existence of an attribute link implies the truth of a corresponding predicate, we may consider the subprogram as deducing the truth of a predicate from the fact that certain other predicates are true. Such deduction and mandate transport vide allow bening the body and according predicate mangang and in the first-order predicate calculus (the "quantificational calculus").

Frequently the truth of a predicate depends upon the fact that

The relation involved has a special property, e.g., transitivity.

These properties of relations may conveniently be described by "definition" statements in which a bound variable stands for the name of some unspecified relation. These definitions are simply abbreviations which

will become ordinary quantificational calculus statements when the second ordinary quantificational calculus statements when the second ordinary quantificational calculus statements when the second ordinary particular relations may be second ordinary and second ordinary particular relations may be second or acceptable ordinary and second ordinary particular relations and second ordinary acceptable ordin

The properties defined below are useful for describing some of the most a disease of the second of a disease of the second of the SIR relations (**)

Symmetry: $\mathcal{A}(P) = df(\forall x)(\forall y)[P[x;y] \Rightarrow P[y;x]]$

Reflexivity: R(P) =df (\sqrt{x})[P[x;x]]

Transitivity: $\mathcal{J}(P) = df(\forall x)(\forall y)(\forall z)[P[x;y] \land P[y;z] \Rightarrow P[x;z]]$

11677

The following logical sentences hold throughout SIR and represent basic properties of the "equiv" relation:

 $(\forall P)(\forall x)(\forall y)(\forall x)[P(x;y] \land aquiv[x;z] \Rightarrow P[z;y]]$

 $(\forall P)(\forall x)(\forall y)(\forall z)[P[x;y] \land equiv[y;z] \Rightarrow P[x;z]]$

Table b. lists predicate calculus statements corresponding to the deduction procedures actually used in the SIR subprograms for truth-testing. These statements were obtained by studying the SIR subprograms, and they accurately represent the operation of those subprograms except for the following:

- a. All quantifiers range over only the finite universe of objects, classes, and relations represented in the model.
- b. Each subprogram contains built-in mechanisms for searching the model in the course of trying to apply one of the deduction procedures. The linkage structure of the model elique the gapgrams to make direct, exhaustive searches through just the relevant partions of the model.

The girls of the properties of 181

c. When alternative deduction procedures are available for testing a predicate, each subprogram specifies the order in which the procedures should be attempted. As is illustrated by the "Exception Principle" (Section V.B.1) of the use of atternate deduction procedures may result in different answers to a question. This means that, from a purely predicate-calculus point of view, the deduction procedures together with the information stored in the model may form an inconsistent system. Therefore the order in which deduction procedures are used influences the answers obtained. In the present form of SIR the ordering rule has been that those procedures dealing with indirect links are to be used only if no answer can be obtained by using those procedures dealing with more direct links.

d. Each subprogram is independent and contains complete pregrams for vits deduction procedures. Since some of the deduction procedures in different subprograms are similar, some program casquents appear vitages several times in the SIR system. For example, programs which test whether a particular class inclusion relation holds appear in most of the truth-testing subprograms. This program redundancy results from the independent subprogram organization of SIR and should be removed in a more uniform system.

```
Deduction Procedures (9) 30 individualities
Relation being tested
                                                       (-4)^{n} + (-1)^{n} (\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{O}_{1} \setminus \mathcal{O}_{1} \setminus \mathcal{O}_{2}) + (-1)^{n}) . The (1)^{n} (-1)^{n} (-1)^
                                                                                                   2.
                                                                                                                    x=y \Rightarrow x \subseteq y
                                                                                                                   equiv[x; y] > xCy and go sub a red sall
                                                                                                   3.
   E
                                                                                                   4. αεκ κα σy ⇒ αεγωρ " offs to relaxed by class
                                                                                                 5. 6. 7. 7 [equiv] R equiv ( 1 equiv)
equiv
                                                                                                  OWNS
                                                                                                   9. \operatorname{owng}[x;y] \land z \subset y \Rightarrow \operatorname{owng}[x;z]
       10. 10 10 to the second to the second of the
own first set of weath p11: Nown in; y Nowe to the mine; y brabeson greatenable
                                                                                               12. \operatorname{owng}[x;y] \wedge z \in y \Rightarrow \operatorname{own}[x;z]
                                                                                                               testing. These statements were obtained be a
                                                                                               13. \simpartg[x;x]
partg
                                                                                               14.4 parts x; y x x Cy wperts x; x 1000 , ansigned
                                                                                                                    part[x;y] x coppart[z;y] Jqanas assungerq
part
                                                                                               16. part[x;y] \land partg[z;x] \Rightarrow part[z;y]
                                                                                              17. partgir; ylacey partix; elerations file at
                                                                                                 classes, and relations replayerated in the caster.
right, jright
                                                                                                                    right[x;y] \Rightarrow \sim right[y;x]
                                                                                             19. Jeight lived talasteco as gongales double ed
          references our truth are
                                                                                             20. Firight[x;y] = right[x;y] sames self at isher
                                                                                            21. Firtght[z;y] And Jright[x;y] og sold of
                                                                                                                    jright(x;v) Asaly dissolvitalit(k;y)se sardanadas
                                                                                             22.
                                                                                               23.
                                                                                                                   right[x;y] \land right[y;z] \Rightarrow \sim iright[x;z]
                                                                                                                        c. When alternative deduction procedures -
                                                                  predicale, each subprogram specifics on a durable which
               should be accompted. As is illustrated as is blancist a structure to the
       #File Fig. Table & Deduction Procedures in Sir Subproceas & Co. (1983).
              in different answers to a question. This name that, wrom a cont-
               prodicates edicular point of view, the describe probability of the production of the
            Universel quantification over all free variables is assumed .003 403 40
              systems, Therefore the reder in which dedicted a property
                         uri PAP saases in the Lutter and sale of the commendation of the commendation
                           ond to the Vijerescone as order one meanth that the pod said saign multiphic
       links are probe card calv if he are to care to color are to the core these
                                                                                                                                                   proceeding dealine with total direct
```

lipoting **seita di**leberah Palabili dak ila

Thus far I have been discussing only those programs which enswer a "yes-or-no" questions. More complex questions, such as "Where as the table?" and "How many fingers does John haves?, require different; question affiliering procedures. SIR confeins an additional subprogram. for each of these complex question forms wo Theodasubprograms will be a discussed further in Paragraph C. 3 Delow 2087 300 11.100 70.200 10.100

Bir Formalism for a General System of the porto to Head gain above the

Given a suitable formal system, as separate truth testing subprogram for each relation in the SIR system would not be necessary. Instead, a single "proof-procedure" program Could be evel for answering allowance "yes-or-no" questions. See the second service of second services and the second second services.

is his former of the entering is distingtioned to have many additional wedges on measure

The deduction procedures of Tabley by sould be used as the sations of such a formal system. However, other study of the sendentations the system which is more tendine or more intuddinely meaningful, and easier to extend to income lawons at the sate of the system is the subject of this peation and easier to extend to income the tone and the sate of the system is the subject of this peation and easier to extend to be the section and the same of the same of the same of the system is the subject of this peation and the same of the s

in the care the contract decided as the care in the ca

the truth of a predicate involving one of the relations is inchessively first to the truth of a predicate involving one of the relations is inchessively the test the truth of some predicate duvolving the other so whenever two or more relations appearum the same deductions procedure and statement in Table buy we may say that the constitutes interacted to

Interactions may, be elessified informally as follows as golden .

- a. Interactions between the Cord relation and some other relation.
- by Interactions between relations whose meanings are similar to each other. (This "similarity" will be defined more precisely in Section 2 below.)

Confidential Control of the Control

- c. Interactions which arise principally because of some peculiarity of rome nof the relations involved an anisabolic need to rail and to the
- d. i Other interactions. . shot save weighter complete interactions.. snot save minimum of the contractions.

Interactions are sof. Interest because they create the biggest selds to obstacled to generalizing the SIR system. Swhenever agree we relation is up added to the system; the programmer must identify sell the relations to in the system which interact with the new greation; and dwedify the said system to allow for the interactions. With the present system, this means modifying each of the question are wring subprograms associated with the interacting relations. This fermideble: representing task accounts for the fact that the ideductions schemes; in the present set we we were information for the fact that the ideductions schemes; in the present set we actions between relations in the system. For example, sifp SIR is say to told that an as is parted for every yeard that a remove any go it cannot be deduced that of a sisparted fevery by add that a remove deductions are in the system. SIR: would have not always about additional single sections among the shall relations parts; part

Almost all the interactions accounted for insthat present system and in the deduction procedures of Table b. are of type "a," "b," or "c," according to the above classification schemes 1.e, actory involve (the wavelations or C, are lations whose emeanings are similar; gor relations and with Windividual promise properties and Theoformal system to be described below will eliminate the need for explicitly aconsidering any interestions of these three types as Once an new relational approperly described according to simple, intuitive rules has any type "a, "all ball or of c" and interactions between at band other relations (will associated by be) as accounted for by the logical system and though astomatically be accounted for by the logical system and though astomatically and (type 1.4) antered and 1.5 and 1

actions may still exist, they will be easy to describe and modify.

For example, a single simple statement will be sufficient to make
the system "aware" of the interaction between part-whole and ownership relations illustrated in the previous paragraph.

formal system called "SIRI" to be proposed here will consist of:

definitions of certain terms, including terms which describe strings
of symbols; a standard interpretation for the symbols; and a

logical method for determining whether certain strings called

"sentences" of SIRI are "true." The significance of the system is

that all "yes-or-no" questions which can be answered by SIR, and a

great many which cannot, are expressible as sentences in SIRI; I.e.,

the standard interpretation of a formal sentence is its corresponding
English question. Further, if a sentence is "true" in SIRI, then the

snawer to its corresponding question is "yes." These points will be

illustrated by examples below. A computer implementation of SIRI

will be discussed in Section C of this chapter.

a. Definitions:

basic object =df any object which is described in the model and which has the following property: No object described in the model may be related to a basic object by being a member or a subset of it.

basic relation =df a symbol which names a relation whose arguments must all be basic objects.

variable =df a symbol used in place of the name of some unspecified object described in the model. The standard interpretation of the name of an object is, of course, the object itself.

basic predicate =df a basic relation written as a function of the names of basic objects or of variables which stand for the names of basic objects. The standard interpretation of a predicate is that the specified relation holds between the specified objects.

where v₁ is any variable and v₂ is any variable, any object name, or the special symbol "M" which stands for "model." These 5-quantifiers are related in the first-order predicate calculus as follows:

the system 'aware" of the intersection detween natt-whole and ($\forall \alpha \in x$)[$R[\alpha]$] =df ($\forall \alpha \in x$)[$\alpha \in x$] =df ($\forall \alpha \in x$)[$\alpha \in x$][$\alpha \in x$] =df ($\alpha \in x$)[$\alpha \in x$][$\alpha \in x$] =df ($\alpha \in x$)[$\alpha \in x$][$\alpha \in x$] =df ($\alpha \in x$)[$\alpha \in x$][α

where $(\forall \alpha \in M)$ and $(\exists \alpha \in M)$ are the usual universal and existential quantifiers of mathematical logic, respectively, except for an explicit reminder, they range over only the finite universe of objects described in the model; and $k[\alpha]$ is any predicate; although it usually contains at least one occurrence of the symbol α among its arguments.

An E-quantification of a string S, is the string "Q[S]" where Q is any E-quantifier. The first variable in Q is then called bound by the E-quantification of S for all its occurrences in Q and in S, including occurrences as the second variable of other E-quantifiers.

A link-predicate is defined recursively as follows:

i) a hasic predicate is a link-predicate; and value of standard of the strings "vev" and "vev," where ver and very are any object-names, or variables, early link predicates, or link-predicate is a link-predicate. Link-predicates may be used to represent most of the drelations which are represented by attribute links in the present version of SIR.

the standard interpretation of a formal spatence is its corresponding :swollop as follows:

i) Alink-predicate is a wff more s il redired continue delignation of wff's is a wff.

iii) Any 6 quantification of a wife is apward broggor to all of towers

Anzoccurrence of a variable in a wff is called free if the rautic occurrence is not bound by an E-quantification of some string containing that occurrence.

A sentence =df a wff which contains no free variables indied

bacAp object-predicate and a wff which contains exactly one frae

variable a a bedings b region of everyone activated and said daily

if to increase one regree a miled of region read a miles and year

b. Logical system: .adoside of an endoselectrones and some and some the control of the control o

The axioms of SIR1 are sentences which, under standard interpretation, describe properties of individual basic relations and apecity

typen"d" interactions between basic relations be continued in the continue of the continued of the continued

e version de la company de

Any sentence in Sixi can be transformed into a sentence in the standard first-order predicate calculus (the suguentificational calculus") by butting each E-duantifier into 123 " and lorg by use of the and and equations (1), and then omitting the "ene valt the decididection procedures of the quantifications; calculus are acceptable deade-1878 tion procedures in SIRI. Therefore, bany theorem provable from SIRI exions in the quantificational calculus is wish a theorem of sixi, bec i.e., it is a "true" sentence of SIMI provided am a are inserted A into all quantifiers, regardless of the state of the current model. expresses the same thing In other words; SIRI is reducible to the quantificational calculus.
To boa (2 3. Sauci soon sines and 11s lo notice conjunction of the conjunction of all (This reducibility provides with methods and hamely the methods of a quantificational calculus, such as subordinate Proof Derivation 93000 ""("Natural" Deduct 10h") -12 for broving whether sentences of sixioare theorems. However, we need different, more direct methods for testing mentura seemt narestar and for the bullet by addition that to divide and the second search and the second second second second second second second second testing methods must be implemented on the computer, for they compared the computer of the com stitute the basic question-answering mechanism of the generalized semantic information retrieval system. However, Ic shall first describe a totally impractical truthetesting method which demonstrates with First to "boombart and only if this ligal expression to him with sentences with respect to particular SIRI model. A more efficient, heuristic approach will be described in paragraph C.2 below.

The SIRI model is quite similar to the Will Model. It consists of a finite number of object names, each of which is "Mascribed" by a finite list of artribute value pairs. But attribute may name an object predicate which is true of the described object, or it may be a link which relates the described object to another object. This

latter object is named in the yelve corresponding to the given attri-("anbutes In Section C.I shall describes the nature of SIRL attributes to more precisely. For present qurposes it is sufficient to assume that the information carried by each attribute on a property-list in the SIR1 model can be expressed in some well-defined way as a SIR1 sentence.

1342SIR1 sentence is considered "true" if the sentence can be deduced from the SIR1 axioms and the information in the SIR1 model. A decision procedure for this deduction follows: "saca" a ai li

- i) in For each attribute in the model, write the SIRL sentence which expresses the same thing.
- ii) Let A = the conjunction of all the sentences found in i) and of aliothe SIBA axioms Consider the sentence abbivoud vilibliouber and (2) A => S where Sois the centence being tested. done , solution is notice of the contract of the contrac
- iii) Put all f-quantifiers in (2) into the "EM" form by using equations (1).
- gnizer to serious disconstant, more disconstants for testing iv) Let o₁, o₂,..., o be the mames of the objects described in the model, Eliminate the quantifiers in (2) by replacing each string of the form (veM)[R[v]], where v is any variable and R is any predicate possibly depending on who with the finite conjunction abordion and asst $R[o_1] \wedge R[o_2] \wedge \cdots \wedge R[o_n];$

and by replacing each string of the form (3ven)[R[y]] with the dist junction

semantic information retrieval system of the Vicela VI cola VI cola I

heuristic approach will be described in paragraph G.2 below.

w) Test, the resulting expression by a decision procedure for the propositional calculus, e.g., by truth-table analysis. S is true with respect to the model and the question corresponding to S should be answered "YES," if and only if this final expression is a theorem sentences with respect to particular Standard language sequent to

- The Similar to the state state state of the state of the
- i) Object-predicates: As defined above, an object-predicate is a SIRI wff which contains exactly one free variable. If that free veriable is replaced by an object name, the object predicate becomes a

a link which rolates the described object to confer orbits. Than

applied to an object in the SIRI model is that the sentence obtained by replacing the free variable in the predicate by the object-name is a true sentence. This resulting sentence may then be used as an additional axiom in any SIRI logical deduction procedure.

Object-predicates may be placed on the property-list of any object in the SIRI model. Their purposes are to describe those properties of the object which cannot easily be expressed, in terms of link-predicates, as specific associations with other objects.

ii) Basic relations: The "E" relation occupies a special place in SIRl because of its connection with Equantifiers, and is treated in the formalism as if it were a basic relation. The identity relation "m" is also treated as a basic relation because identity is a useful feature to have in a logical system based on the quantificational calculus. The SIR relation equiv" was simply an equivalence relation used to identify when different object names referred to the same object. In SIRl it is sufficient to subsume the function of "equiv" under the "m" sign; i.e., the formal statement "x=y" is considered to be true if either x and y are the same symbol, or if "equiv[x;y]" is a true predicate in the SIR model.

The predicates in Table c. show the basic relations and the labellation of the labellatio

iii) Connections between SIR and SIR resistions: Table c₂
lists a SIRl expression which should be used in place of each SIR predicate. Corresponding expressions have exactly the same interpretations; the SIRl statements are more complicated, but they utilize

```
Sixt centence. The standard incerpretation of the object exists and cate.

Standard Interpretation
Predicate
                                                                                                         applied to an object in the SIRL model is rict w applied to an arms as x
                                                                                                        rd equaliberg and the identical particular Either \underline{x} and \underline{y} are identical, or they are two
          tand scatterer This resulting sentence may then be used as an active
                                                                                      tione, salom in any SIRI logice? You clion of cadare
 ownb[x;y]
partb[x;y] to dail-vid&ate part of Whoelf ed year solution; - year to
rightb[x;y]; editors X is to the right of Y. lacon 1813 editor to the right of the control of th
 jrightb[x;y], headship, x is just to the right of y do sail to sail socons
 single[x] of the state of the same of the 
                                                                                                           (interpretation: x has exactly one member.)
        if) Basic relations: The "g" relation occupies . special place
          is six! because of IRL Tookelton silled court of the same is traced
                                                      (6) the commentation as the strander of the strander of the comment
                                                                                                          estacion in is also treated as a basic relation
notasarqxX IXIX
SIR Predicate
a state? Secure to have in a logical system based on the quantificatly \mathbf{x} \subseteq \mathbf{y}
                                                                                                                        cland calculus. The SIM relation" equation was
                                                                                                                                                 relation assist the identify with outlerent
equiv[x;y]
owng[x;y]
                                                                                                          (\forall \beta \in \mathcal{Y}) (in SIRI it [\{\hat{\beta}_i\}_{i=1}^{n}\}] (x \in \mathcal{Y}) (x \in \mathcal{Y})
                                                                            The formula state of the formula statement (x; x) = (x; x) = (x; x) = (x; x) = (x; x)
own[x;y]
                                                                                                         (Ψβεγ)(βαεχ)[partb[α;β]]
partg[x;y]
                                                                                                          if "equiv(x:y)" is a true predicate in the SLP (x,y) if (x,y) is a true predicate in the SLP (x,y)
part[x;y]
right[x;y]
                                                                                                          (∃α∈x)(∃β∈y)[rightb[α;β]] \single[x] \single[y]
jright[x;y]
                                                                                                          calcate needed by SiRi in order to design signer (x3αΕ) (x3αΕ) (x3αΕ) (x3αΕ)
                                                                                                                                                                                                tions con see by SIR programs.
                                Table c, : ZETRI PREDICATES EXPRESSED THO BIRA OF DOLLAR OF THE
                      lists a dikirèxpression which should be used an piece of each STR
                                                                         producates. The treespool of the second contract of the contra
                                                                                                               proceedions; the Siki statemoute are more thep. I
```

```
P is symmetric:
```

fewer basic symbols and they show more logical processing than thedrib. SIR counterparts. P is asymmetric:

The SIR1 link-predicate corresponding to "partg[x;y]" in Table c2

outselfor al 9 is reflexive: has the interpretation, "Some x is part of every; x)4"] (*1the) gho thus) %s the interpretation used in most SIR question-answering subprogramsa; q $\mathcal{E}(P) = df \ (\forall x \in M) \sim (\forall \beta \in x) [P[\alpha; \beta]]$ "partg[x;y]" might equally well be interpreted, "Every x is part of some P is transitive: y," in which cape, the AIRL link-prediction (Vous) (1964) (part bios β14) %

should be used. Actually the interpretation of "parts x; y | " suggested $[[[v:x]^{4} \leftarrow x + v] \land [[v:x]^{4} \leftarrow v + v]](M_{A} \lor v) \leftarrow [v:x]^{4}](M_{A} \lor v) \land (A) \lor ($ Notice that these properties will be expressed by ordinary SIR) sentences occurs because the natural-language input system in the present version when the bound vertable "P" is replaced by the name of a SIRL reletion. of SIR cannot discover the finer meanings of "An x is part of a y." Table d. is a list of all the axioms necessary to give SIRL at least Perhaps the most suitable representation for this latter sentence is the question-answering ability of the SIR deduction procedures in a conjunction of two SIR1 link-predicates

Table h, except for the "axioms" derived from object predicates on $(\forall \beta \in y) (\exists \alpha \in x) [partb[\alpha; \beta]] \land (\forall \alpha \in x) (\exists \beta \in y) [partb[\alpha; \beta]]$

the property-lists of particular objects. In Table b, deduction pro-The SIR predicate "right[x;y]" was interpreted as "The x is to cedures no. 1-4, 9-11, 14, and 15 all represent intersections with the the right of the y." This English sentence implies first that x and "¿" or "C" relations, i.e., type "a" interactions. Corresponding y are each sets containing unique elements, and secondly that those axioms are not needed in SIRI because of the way "C" is defined elements bear a certain positional relationship to each other. In (see Table call the way E-quantifiers are used. Table b. no. 12 SIR the special subprogram "specify" was used to determine the nature and 17 are interactions between "similar" relations, i.e., type "b" of the sets involved, before the positional information was considered. interactions. "Similar" relations are those which are defined in Similarly, the SIRI expression must be the conjunction of the object-

terms of a single basic relation in SIRL. Additional axioms are nor predicates "single[x]" and "single[y]" to describe the special nature needed because information about interactions between "similar" relations of x and y, and the link-predicate whose interpretation is, "an x is are implicit in their definitions as link-predicates. Procedure no. 16 to the right of a y." Similarly, object-predicates, as well as a linkis really a statement of the transitivity of the basic part-whole predicate, are needed to represent the SIR "jright" relation.

relation (a type "c" interaction), somewhat obscured by a statement

iv) Axioms of SIR1: Some useful properties of SIR1 relations are of the interaction between the similar "part" and " partg" relations defined as follows:

201

```
P is symmetric:
     J(P) = aft (女xen)(女yen)[中[宋:y] 李甲[yhn]] > Ho had had medente at the medical
                                                                                                                                                                                                                ASR count regards.
     P is asymmetric:
      \mathcal{J}(P) = df (\forall x \in M)(\forall y \in M)[P[x;y] \Rightarrow \sim P[y;x]]
         Cha sidi bida-prodicate correspondiak to "partylaty" a Tabik to
     P is reflexive:
     eR(P)d=df:(w ken)[P[x;x]] we have the resonant perticular value of the last
     P is setumonieflexiverans and tempo All door of host connadation and
       \overline{\mathcal{Q}}(P) = df (\forall x \in M) \sim (\forall \beta \in x) (\exists \alpha \in x) [P[\alpha; \beta]]
"parts@xiyi" might equally well be interpreted, "Every m is nact as home
     P is transitive:
      J(P) =dF (www)(W)(W)(W)(W)(W)(W)(M) = for the first of th
     should be asside hottally the interpretection of ":bashink wilgelings at the
       \mathcal{U}(P) = \text{df } (\forall x \in M) (\forall y \in M) [P[x;y] \Longrightarrow (\forall \alpha \in M) [[\alpha \neq y \Longrightarrow \sim P[x;\alpha]] \land [\alpha \neq x \Longrightarrow P[\alpha;y]]] ) 
     Notice that these properties will be expressed by ordinary SIR1 sentences
 accurs because the natural-language input system an inclarated corsint
     when the bound variable "P" is replaced by the name of a SIR1 relation.
                     of Sid careat discover the finer meanings of "An with part of A v.
                    Table d. is a list of all the axioms necessary to give SIRl at least
            Perhaps the most coitable representation for this factor sections in
     the question-answering ability of the SIR deduction procedures in
                                                                                                                   a compaction of two SIRI link-predicates
     Table b, except for the "axioms" derived from object predicates on
                                                               (\forall \beta \in \mathbb{N}) \cdot \exists \cap (\mathbb{N}) \cdot [\beta = \mathbb{N}) \cdot [(\alpha \cdot \beta)] \setminus (\forall \alpha \in \mathbb{N}) \cdot (\exists \beta \in \mathbb{N}) \cdot [\beta = \mathbb{N}) 
     the property-lists of particular objects. In Table b. deduction pro-
                   The SLA providence "right[x;y]" was interpreced as "the x to
      cedures no. 1-4, 9-11, 14, and 15 all represent interactions with the
            the right of the yet This Roglesh sentence our constitut that a conf
      "c" or "c" relations, i.e., type "a" interactions. Corresponding
                 y are ejob seta conteining unique siemenes, and secondly that that
      axioms are not needed in SIRl because of the way "C" is defined
                                elemente hans a derrain positional selationahig tu euch etetra-
      (see Table c2) and the way &-quantifiers are used. Table b. no. 12
          3fR the special cabprogram "specify" was used to decembe the est december
     and 17 are interactions between "similar" relations, i.e., type "b"
     of the sets involved, before the positional intermation was considered
     interactions. "Similar" relations are those which are defined in without to include the property of the series of the mid-series and the mid-series of the series of the s
     terms of a single basic relation in SIR1. Additional axioms are not
      presentation "single[x]" and "single[y]" to describe the material network
     needed because information about interactions between "similar" relations
                       of x out y, and that link-predicate whose interpretation to "an's
     are implicit in their definitions as link-predicates. Procedure no. 16
     to the cight of a y." Similarly, object-oradicates, it well as a con-
      is really a statement of the transitivity of the basic part-whole
                                     proced succeeds and represent the Sak "project of the lateral
     relation (a type "c" interaction), somewhat obscured by a statement
     vi Antes of SIRI: Some useful properties on the cointrops are
    of the interaction between the similar "part" and "partg" relations
```

111

```
To the of the factorial and the control of the cont
                        in in a tribular terrebug bila ki vibia a anh aba yakti bila 🛴 🛴 biyyt
  Axioms
                                                           to their the of this or bearings at accide to a set
    T(=) to be a selection of the fact that the de equivalence relation is
    Q(-)
                                                                not strictly necessary in the axioms, since it is
    L(=)
                                                                 built into the legical eyetemais assist gritchigs
                t i me now mako thia disdusaium impi rracias, the telectivi
    (ownb)
                                                                cf. no. 8 and 13, Table b. These are "experimental"
    R(parth) and the water if
 too many exceptions turn up.

noithafieb diff set teal as seds absence between the set teal as a sed by the sed by the set teal as a sed by the sed by t
state area, in lable b., are, definould in local accordance (directly Cys
 maleya buduned compression of CRIZ company to the value of a recommendation of the
    (rightb)
                                                                cf. no. 18, Table b.
         which carries becampably south buts no the aposist which is no mouter
   Trightb) and the secret notes 19, Table b. masser 1972 and the commission of
                      era es comevamencoitence "coeranecy" e cycoscife en yic.Ce ex
    (jrightb)
                                                                no. 21 and 22, Table b., were needed because this
               progress deservebed by the Significance series of the control of the
                 (\forall x \in M) (\forall y \in M)[jrightb[x;y] \Longrightarrow rightb[x;y]]
       Proceed words. 318) mast นี่ได้ อันสานุกรัก อันไรโลย โลยโด้ และได้ เลียง
                   eds tooligs at a the same error of . It added to the the test of the eds at our be
   (\forall x \in M) (\forall y \in M) (\forall z \in M) [rightb[x;y] \land rightb[y;z] \Rightarrow \sim jrightb[x;z]]
                     cased i procespone that elki. Leath healthis 1980 in the consistence of the constant of
                Earl book marible after
                                                                              the tales of table by are theorems in AIR)
                                                                The last two axioms represent true type "d"
                    lands the series interactions between right and trightbury between
     nist chas and then to brove the theorems by sale alacte in it leading
                                  il sibnow, problem dis STR18 ARTONS 940 (1 sibnoqqA riobi
              Type of equantification The cost obviour difference because because SiRI
                      in 1964 pt worth see into the salesies (see isolitationed and the
             trope with the statement in the second of the statement of the statement of the second
                   ು. ಕರ್ವಾಣಕ್ಕೆ ಜ್ಯಾತ್ರ ಕರ್ಮ ಜನಗರ್ವಾ ಇತ್ತ ಕರ್ನಾಣಿಕಾಗಿನ ಕರ್ಮಕರ್ವಾಣಕ ಕರ್ಮಕ್ಕೆ ಕರ್ನಿ ಜನಕ್ಕಿಗಳು
                                     val yele tilagoog ingyon famoi katun van 70 bb}bov od⊅ bbakt
```

- 1

(a type "b" interaction). Interactions 21 and 22 of Table b. are of type "c," for they are due solely to the peculiar property of "jright" which is expressed in SIR1 by "[jright]". Finally, no. 20 and 23 of Table b. are true type "d" interactions, and corresponding axioms are necessary in SIR1.

Let me now make this discussion more precise. The deductive est ro. 8 and 13, Table b. there are texted because systems of SIR and SIR are both based on the quantificational tow many exceptions town or calculus. The only difference between them is that the SIR deduction procedures, in Table b., are a description of the operation principles of an existing computer program. SIR1 is a formally developed system At lon A: which may eventually contribute to the specification for a computer program. If the SIR1 system with its short list of axioms (Table 42) is already as effective a "yes-or-no" question-answerer as the ag. 21 apt 22, Table b. . with server thresh this (danking NS programs described by the SIR procedures in Table b., then adding those procedure rules to SIR1 cannot increase the power of SIR1. (property of the property of the property) In other words, SIR1 must already contedn all the information available in the rules of Table b. To prove that this is indeed the (The Control of settle interest in the property of the control of case, I have shown that SIR1 sentences corresponding to each of the rules of table b. are theorems in SIR1. The method used was The last two extens sent test off to reduce the SIRL exioms and sentences to the quantificational calculus and then to prove the theorems by Subordinate Proof Derivations (Appendix I). The details are given in Appendix II.

v) <u>E-quantifiers:</u> The most obvious difference between SIR1 and the quantificational calculus is the occurrence in SIR1 of E-quantifiers. These new symbols serve three functions, the most obvious but least important of which is notational conciseness. Since the value of any notational device depends upon its

understandability, E-quantifiers are valuable because they indicate the intended interpretation of SIRI sentences to the user or reader. Finally, E-quantifiers are important for the computer implementation of SIRI.

They are indicators which relate the formal system to particular model search-procedures. Details of a proposed implementation scheme are presented in Section C.

this recognich is to find wave of asing the court to stored the hadel

C. Implementation of the General Question-Answering System.

A semantic information retrieval system which can be as effective as SIR and yet have the uniformity and generality of the SIRI formalism at must have the following components:

- i) a model patterned after the SIR model but containing more complete information in its linkages and containing a larger class of describable objects.
- 11) a theorem-proving program which can determine whether certain assertions are true, on the basis of exions of SIRL and current information in the model.
- The line solves of the solvest of th

In addition, these components must be designed to work together to form a compact, efficient system. A detailed description of each of these components of the proposed system will follow shortly.

used until something better becomes available. In any case, I shall assume the availability of some mechanism for accepting new information in a form convenient to the human user, and then inserting corresponding relational information into the model.

1) The model: As discussed in section A.2 above, one objective of this research is to find ways of using information stored in the model to control the operation of the system, since that information can be modified most easily. Since the operation of any theorem-proving program is "controlled" by the axioms of the formal system involved, the axioms for SIR1 should be stored in the model.

The SIR model consists of objects and associated property-lists. The advantage of this model structure is that the program using the model can obtain all the information about an object, such as how it is related to other objects, simply by referring to the object itself. The SIR1 axioms of Table d. all describe either properties of SIR1 basic relations or interactions between basic relations. These axioms should be stored, then, on the property-lists of the basic relations which they affect. In this way the theorem-proving program will be able to find relevant sxioms by looking at the property-lists of the basic relations it is concerned with, and the human user or programmer will be able to modify the axiom set by "telling" the system to modify its model, without any reprogramming being necessary. Objectpredicates define additional axioms which apply to particular objects. Therefore, they should be stored on the property-lists of the objects a the commission of data has been been as a second involved.

ta in the expensi forming out to proceed with to

In SIR, a relation between objects is represented in the model by attribute-links on the property-lists of the objects. Each relation is uniquely represented by particular attributes. Simple (types "a" and "b") interactions between relations can not be represented in the model, but rather have to be "known" by the program.

As has been shown, the class of SIR relations roughly corresponds to the class of relations represented in SIRI by link-predicates. Each link-predicate, in turn, is defined in terms of a SIRI basic relation. We must now decide how to represent relational information in the SIRI model.

Each basic relation could be uniquely represented by particular attributes. However, these attributes would not be sufficient to represent all the facts which were representable in SIR. For example, the sentence "Every hand is part of a person," could be represented in SIRI by locating every object in the system which is a member of the set "hand," and linking each of them to some member of the set "person" with the attributes corresponding to the parts basic relation. However, it is not clear which hands should be parts of which persons; and the general fact concerning hands and persons would be unavailable for future deductions, e.g., when a new individual "person" is introduced into the model.

Alternatively, one could represent each possible link-predicate by a different attribute. The disadvantages of such a scheme would be twofold: First, much of the flexibility introduced by the definition and use of link-predicates would be lost, since special symbols would have to be assigned as attributes for each link-predicate actually used in a model; secondly, the important structure of the link-predicate,

i.e., the basic predicate and E-quantifiers of which it is composed, would be undiscoverable except by means of some table look-up or other decoding procedure.

I propose that, corresponding to the attribute-links of SIR, SIR1 should use <u>descriptions</u> of the link-predicates involved. The <u>attribute</u> on the property-list of an object should itself be a property-list. This subproperty-list would contain special attributes whose values were the basic relation involved and the string of E-quantifiers which produce the link-predicate from that basic relation. An additional item on the subproperty-list could identify the argument-position of the described object, thus eliminating the need for more than one symbol (corresponding to the attribute-link symbols of SIR) for each basic relation. With this representation no special symbol assignment or other anticipatory action is necessary in order to add new link-predicates to the model. Any link-predicate recognized by the input program and based on an available basic relation is representable.

The names of object-predicates should be another kind of attribute which may appear on SIR1 property-lists. The object-predicates should themselves by SIR1 objects whose property-lists contain their definitions as SIR1 wff's. In this way object-predicates may easily be defined or applied to new objects.

In summary, the basic objects in the SIR1 model are the words which denote: individuals, classes, basic relations, and object-predicates. A property-list is associated with each basic object.

Attributes in the descriptions of individuals and classes are either the names of object-predicates, or themselves property-lists which describe

Set of the Gradient of the Section of the Community of th

link-predicates. If lists describing link-predicates, the values corresponding to those attributes give the other objects associated with the described object through the described link-predicate. The property-lists of basic relations contain the axioms which specify properties of the described relations. The property-lists of object-predicates contain the definitions of the object-predicates in terms of SIR1 wff's.

2) The Theorem-prover: In paragraph 8.2 above I presented a decision procedure for testing the truth of any STR1 sentence with respect to a given SIR1 model. Unfortunately, that procedure is impractical since it requires the enumeration of every object and every link in the model, and the consideration of every known logical truth in the course of each truth-test. Clearly these procedures would involve an inordinate amount of time. Also, I have gone to great lengths to develop a model structure which enables the system to save time by having information organized and accessible in a convenient way; the above-mentioned decision procedure completely ignores the structure of the model.

Instead of an impractical decision procedure, I propose that SIR1 use a heuristic Theorem-Proving program ("TP") for its truth-testing.

The will start its truth-testing with the most relevant axioms and model linkages, introducing additional facts only when needed. The model structure will dictate what constitutes "most relevant," as will be explained below.

The best example of a heuristic theorem-proving program in Newell and Simon's "Logic Theorist" (LT) (27), a program which proves theorems

in the propositional calculus. Since TP will be modeled somewhat after LT, let us consider the general behavior of LT. LT must be given a list of true theorems or axioms, and a statement (the "problem") whose proof is desired. The system tries to prove the test-statement by showing that it, or some statement from which it can easily be deduced, is a substitution instance of a true statement. The true statement must be either a theorem or a statement whose proof is easily obtained from the list of theorems. LT has several methods -- the principal ones called chaining, detachment, and replacement -- for creating statements from which the problem statement can be deduced, and for selecting "relevant" theorems from the theorem list. LT also contains special devices for keeping track of sub-problems and keeping out of "loops."

IT was designed largely as a model of the behavior of naive students of logic, and is reasonable successful as such. It has not been a very effective theorem-prover, partly because its methods and selection heuristics are not powerful enough, and partly because the problem domain -- the propositional calculus -- has a simple decision procedure (46) which makes any alternative approach seem weak. TP must deal with a more complicated problem domain than that of LT. It is concerned with a domain containing a possibly large, although finite, number of objects, relations, and axioms. Also, the objects and relations as well as the axioms may be changed from problem to problem. However, the actual proofs of SIR1 sentences by TP will, on the average, be shorter and simpler than typical LT proofs. After all, TP parallels the human mechanisms for recalling facts in memory and doing some simple reasoning, not for solving formal mathematical problems. Development of elaborate logical ability in a computer must come after the achieve-

ment of our present goal: a mechanism for simple, human-like communication. Deductive methods similar to those of LT should be adequate for TP, provided we can provide a mechanism for selecting the "most relevant" true facts from which to start each deduction; and of course the central information organizational device of STR and STR1 -- the model -- is just such a mechanism.

Therefore, I propose that TP contain the same deductive methods as LT, and in general be patterned after LT, with the following important exceptions:

- a. In trying to apply its methods, LT always scans the complete list of true theorems. TP should initially attempt a proof with a small list of "most relevant" truths extracted from the model. If the proof methods fail, the list of truths should be gradually expanded until the "relevant" portion of the model is exhausted; or, more commonly, until the specified time or effort limits have been reached. One method of generating "relevant" truths for the proof of a SIRl sentence \underline{S} is the following:
- i) Let B= the set of all basic relations which appear in S. Let F= the set of all object-names in the model which appear in S as arguments of members of B.
- ii) Construct a truth list consisting of three parts: those axioms which appear on the description lists of the basic relations in B, those link-predicates which involve relations in B and which are described by attributes of objects in F, and those axioms obtained from object-predicates which appear on the property lists of objects in F.

If a proof cannot be found, the initial truth list can be expanded by enlarging B or F in any of the following ways, and then repeating step ii):

iii) Add the " \mathcal{E} " relation to B. This relation is important for deductions which involve transforming or removing \mathcal{E} -quantifiers.

- iv) Add to B any new basic relations which appear in the current truth list. Whenever basic relations interact, an axiom on the property-list of one will name the other, thereby introducing it into the system. Also, axioms from object-predicates may introduce new basic relations.
- v) Add to F all object-names which appear in <u>values</u> of those attributes of objects already named in F, which involve relations already named in B.

Each iteration of step iv) or v) and step ii) will add facts to the truth list which are more indirectly related to the test sentence than any facts previously available. When no new facts can be added in this way, the truth list will contain all the information in the model which may be relevant for the desired proof. However, I expect that in most cases true sentences will be provable from a truth list obtained in very few iterations.

b. SIR1 is concerned with the truth of relational statements with respect to the model, whereas LT is concerned with the universal truth of logical propositions. The ultimate test of the truth of a sentence in LT is whether or not the sentence is a substitution instance of a known sentence. The corresponding ultimate test of the truth of most SIR1 sentences is whether or not certain links exist in the model. Every SIR1 sentence is a propositional function of link-predicates. A link-predicate is true of the model if it exists as an explicit link in the model, or if it can be deduced from axioms or higher-order link-predicates explicit in the model. Therefore, for the ultimate test of the truth of a link-predicate, TP must contain subprograms for eliminating \mathcal{E} -quantifiers. For example, $(\forall \alpha \in x)[P[\alpha]]$ is true of the model if $P[\mu]$ is true of the model, for every object μ such that $\mu \in x$ is true of the model. Thus, the \mathcal{E} -quantifier structure of SIR1 sentences serves as an important guide for the theorem-proving program.

c. The problem of implementing the "Exception Principle," discussed in Section A.3.c above for SIR, is still with us in SIR1. This means that the use of different sets of "truths" extracted from the model may lead to different answers to the same question. The solution to this problem is simply to be very careful in building and expanding the list of "truths" used by TP. I believe the iteration described in a. above is adequate, since it introduces the most closely related facts first. However, some experimentation in this area, once a working TP system is developed, will certainly be of interest.

In summary, an English question should be answered "yes" by the generalized semantic information retrieval system if and only if TP can prove the truth, with respect to the model, of the SIR1 sentence which corresponds to the question. TP attempts to prove the truth of sentences by going through the following steps:

- i) Test whether the sentence is immediately implied by direct links in the model.
- ii) Create a list of the axioms and link-predicates in the model which are most closely related to the sentence. Attempt to deduce the truth of the sentence from this list of truths, using both logical transformation methods such as those of LT, and model-dependent methods such as elimination of ξ -quantifiers.
- iii) After a reasonable amount of effort, add to the list of truths the axioms and link-predicates which are next-most-closely related to the sentence.

Repeat steps ii) and iii) until proof is completed or abandoned.

Note that TP operates in the finite domain of the propositional calculus. No provision has been make for true quantificational deductions, such as proving in general

$$(\exists y)(\forall x)P[x;y] \Rightarrow (\forall x)(\exists y)P[x;y]$$

Therefore TP could not, for example, perform the derivations of Appendix II which relate SIR and SIR1. The problem TP does attack is that of selecting relevant information from a large (although finite) store in order to construct proofs efficiently. Of course, a similar program for quantificational deduction would be a welcome addition to TP.

3) Complex question-answering: Some of the questions which SIR can answer require the system to perform more elaborate information retrieval tasks than simply testing the truth of an assertion. The answers to questions like, "How many fingers does John have?" and "Where is the book?" must be computed by searching and manipulating the data stored in the model in order to create appropriate responses.

and the second of the second o

Let us define a "question type" as a class of questions whose answers are found by following the same computational procedure.

Questions of the same type generally differ from each other by referring to different objects in the model; those object-names are inputs to the computational procedure. In the previous sections we have considered the special type of all "yes-or-no" questions. In SIR, this class of questions was considered to be made up of many different question types -- one for each SIR relation -- and there was a corresponding multiplicity of computational procedures. In SIR1, the computational procedure for all "yes-or-no" questions is simply TP. However, TP requires as an input not just the names of objects, but rather the complete SIR1 sentence which corresponds to the question.

Unfortunately, no other SIR question types can be combined easily for a more general system. Each question type requires a different

procedure for searching through the network of links, identifying useful information when it is found, and manipulating the information to produce the answer. Computer programming languages are well suited for specifying computational procedures, and for reasons described in Section III.A, the LISP language was quite convenient for specifying the complex question-answering procedures of SIR. However, as one attempts to enlarge and generalize SIR it becomes obvious that these programs should be made easier to write and easier to understand wherever possible. The full generality of LISP must be kept available, since new question types may require, in the answering process, unanticipated kinds of data manipulation; but the devices described below may be used to simplify the construction of question-answering programs.

In LISP, the flow of control within a program is normally determined by special functions called "predicates." The LISP system evaluates each predicate according to built-in or separately provided evaluation procedures, and chooses the next operation to performed according to whether the value of the predicate is "T" or "NIL" (corresponding to "true" or "false"). The SIR1 procedure-specification language should be similar to LISP, but should also allow the use of an additional class of predicates: namely, statements whose LISP values are "T" if a particular SIR1 sentence is true with respect to the model, and "NIL" otherwise. The procedure for evaluating these additional predicates would be just the procedure ordinarily used by SIR for determining the truth of SIR1 sentences, namely TP. Thus the full power of the SIR "yes-or-no" type of question-answering procedure could automatically be used within the procedure for

answering a more complex type of question. Suppose that in the course of the procedure for answering the question. What is the relative position of x?" it is determined that y is to the right of x and also that a z is to the right of x. The procedure could then contain the statement,

if $(\exists \alpha \in z)[\text{rightb}[\alpha;x] \land \text{rightb}[y;\alpha]]$ then go A else go B where A and B are locations of appropriate further instructions in the procedure. The procedure writer need not consider how to answer the question, "Is a z between x and y?" for TP will do that for him to have the for him to be the form to be the for him to be the form to be

As a special application of this method for procedure-writing, let us consider how to obtain "no" or "sometimes" answers to questions of the "yes-or-no" type. The existence of separate programs for each yam relation in SIR permitted the consideration of special properties of the relation in determining an appropriate reply not bour generalized system, TP can reply "yes" if the SIR1 sentence & corresponding to the question is provable; otherwise the reply must be "insufficient not invo information." Although a "no" answer cannot be obtained by TP directly, we can build into TP the ability to make a negative reply if it determines that the sentence ~S is provable; but no general change to TP can account for special properties of individual relations. However, this flexibility of SIR is recovered in the generalized system, without relinquishing any of the uniformity and generality of the SIR1 formalism and the TP program, by the use of simple procedures written in the LISP-plus-TP specification language. For have example, the procedure for answering the question, "Is an x a x?" might be as follows:

if $(\forall \alpha \in x)[\alpha \in y]$ then YES;

else if $(\forall \alpha \in x)[\sim \alpha \in y]$ then NO;

else if $(\forall \alpha \in y)[\alpha \in x]$ then SOMETIMES;

else (INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)

There remains the problem of implementing the specification language on a computer. When TP is available, it will be a simple matter to design an interpreter which would route control between TP and the LISP interpreter. Whether a compiler for these procedures is feasible depends on many factors, including the precise form of the TP system.

The point here is that implementation of this procedure-specification language, a key part of the generalized semantic question-answerer, is feasible at the present state of the programming art.

Campian bakasa ay in Misinga Kabata

In summary, a simple formalism has been presented which adds to តែបាន បាន បានដីប្រជាពិធី មិន នៅ<mark>មានស្រាន់ក្រុម ទី</mark>ស្រាន់ក្រុម ខេត្ត បានស្រាន់ មាន ស្រាន់ក្នុង ស្រាន់ ស្រាន់ ស្រា LISP the truth testing power of TP. of This procedure specification. Then the type decision to the test of the specific procedure of asset of the test of the specific of asset of the test of the specific of language, together with the SIR1 formalism, a corresponding wordassociation model structure, and the TF truth-testing program, constituted the Low and the program, constituted the law and the program. tute the basis for a "generalized" semantic information retrieval system. ಕ್ರೂಮ್) ಸ್ಕ ತಿಂದು ಕಾರ್ಮಕ್ಕಾರಕಾಗಿ ಕಾರಿ On the basis of information gleaned from the development of SIR, I have been able to describe this "generalized" system which has all the ban នៅទៅទោះ នគមត្តកម្ម។ អំណាលនេះ ២០០ នៃស ២០១៩<mark>១៤៦ ខា ២</mark>១៩១ ម៉ែក នៃស នៃសមានិយាន ម question answering ability of STR and accepts a much larger class of questions. More importantly, new relations can be added to the សារុធសមាជា ជាស្នាលសក់ធា ១៩៦ ភ្រ to it has builders been little all mai "generalized" system and the axioms of its proof procedure can be in Paritaga of the programma of the proportions can be level to and modified without any reprogramming, and question-answering procedures and continue of the cont can be introduced and modified much more easily than they can be in SIR.

Chapter VII: Conclusions

if (Vass) inen YES;

vise it (Vasa)[-1965] then we

A. Results.

- 1) Question-answering effectiveness: Chapter I described how

 (MOITAMMOTHI TWESTITED) octor

 question-answering behavior is a measure of a computer system's abil
 ity to "understand." SIR represents "meanings" in the form of a word
 association, property-list model. As a result SIR is more general, more

 powerful, and, judging from its conversational ability, more "intelligent" than any other existing question-answering system. With respect

 to the fundamental problems of the other systems discussed in Chapter II:
- a) SIR is not limited to a rigid prepared data structure and corresponding programs with specific puilt-in, ad hoc definitions of meanings" as is the "Baseball" program. Rather, it constructs its data structure as information is presented to it, and interprets "meanings" from "learned" word associations.
- b) SIR is not restricted to the sentence-by-sentence-matching of:
 Phillips, "Question-Answering Routine "Instead the SIR model, provides access to relevant stored facts in a direct, natural way.
- c) SIR, unlike SNYTHEX, does not require grammatical analyses which become more detailed and more complicated as the system expands in Incass stead, question-answering is based on semantic relationships, and the program structure can be simplified while enlarging the scope of the system in the manner described in Chapter VI.
- d) The SIR model is not tailored for a single concept like the family relationships of SAB-SAM. However, the property list structure of the admodel can easily be used to represent various special-nurpose models and thus take advantage of their benefits, while permitting the storage of any relational information.
- e) The SIR system is not restricted to testing the universal truth of a complete statement, regardless of the meanings of its components, as is Darlington's program. Rather, SIR procedures can be devised to answer any form of question, and the enswers are based on SIR's current bound when the model.

There your then boillibor bas bookboxiah ad ago

f) Although conceptually similar to Bennett's word relation system, SIR represents a vast improvement in that its list-structure model permits a direct representation for arbitrary word relations; the system contains programs for handling several different relations and their interactions; and both input formats and program logic may easily be modified.

new eyer could be the element along the court and the court

ably natural communication between people and computers. Although somewhat stilted, both the input and the response languages used by SIR are sufficiently close to natural English to be easily understood by an untrained human. The input format recognition process used in SIR (Section IV, B) illustrates how far one may go toward "understanding" natural language, in the sense of recognizing word associations, without reference to grammatical structure. Of course, such a scheme cannot be generalized to cover any large portion of a natural language. It was used here simply as a device to get past the input phase and into the problems of representation and retrieval. However, this format matching process can easily be expanded to handle any sufficiently small portion of English.

Even in its present primitive state the process is not excessively restrictive to the untrained user. With the present system, the user could be instructed to present in complete English sentences simple facts and questions, and not to use any sentences with subordinate clauses, adjectives, conjunctions, or commas. These sentences may be about class relations, part-whole relations (possibly involving numbers), possessions, and left-to-right ordering relations. When used in a time-sharing environment (11) in which each sentence receives an immediate response, the system would have the effect of a "teaching machine"

in training its user to restrict himself to recognizable sentence (the forms. After a few trial runs the programmer can easily add any new management of the chances of sentence forms which frequently arise, thus improving the chances of success for the next user. If this training process is too slow, the new user could study sample conversations from previous tests, or refer to an outline of available formats, before composing new statements to SIR. These processes are much simpler than learning a "programming" language. A sorted list of formats and more sophisticated similarity tests in the matching procedure would allow the addition of many more formats to the system with no corresponding increase in time required for recognition.

At the output end, the system demonstrates that "Intelligent" responses are frequently possible without an elaborate generative grammar,
as long as one can anticipate the classes of responses and frame each
class in a suitable format.

the second of the second and administrate in the contract of the

The model: An important feature of SIR is the flexibility of the property-list structure of the model. Independent or related facts can automatically be added to or extracted from the system, and the same data may be expressed in more than one way.

Several existing computer systems, e.g. airline reservation systems, permit dynamic fact storage and retrieval. However, they depend upon the use of fixed, unique representations for the information involved. In SIR, there can be many representations which are equally effective in providing correct answers. E.g., the system "knows" that the statement, "A finger is part of John" is true if (a) there is an

ale esponse the system would have the train of a liverward having me

explicit part whole link from FINGER to JOHN; of if (b) there are links by means of which the retrieval programs can deduce that a finger is part of a person and John is a person; or if (c) there are links by means of which the retrieval programs can deduce that a finger is part of a hand, and a hand is part of John; etc. In addition, the system can automatically translate from one representation to another having some advantages. E.g., the streamline operation described in Section.

V.B., reduces storage space requirements by removing reduidancy in the representation, without making any changes in the system.

The property-list model turns out to have adviatages even when another form of model seems more natural. For example, left-to-right spacial relations seem most easily represented by a linear ordering; but i.e., mx is to the left of y" could be modeled by placing x anead of lens y in a left-to-right list. However, incomplete information can cause trouble for such a model. If it is known that x is to the left of y and z is to the left of y; the linear ordering system cannot uniquely model the relative positions of x, y, and z. The property list system, on the other hand, represents exactly the relations which are known; and the linear ordering of the objects can be deduced from the property-list model, as is done in six by the plocate function; if the data is sufficiently complete.

ai egen aan egihusestalaa s<mark>aadkoo na ba</mark>tkassaal eh ilme erseb

⁴⁾ Present state: The processing time per statement for the SIR 900 system with a standard LISP configuration on an Ind 7094 computer with bins 32K words of memory was about one second. All the examples prepared for Figure 1 and Figure 5 of this paper, including loading and compiling

all programs, took about 6 minutes of gomputer time. The SIR system, and the relations, processing programs, and language formats described in this paper, utilizes almost the full capacity of the computer.

any particular practical question answering problem. Enth consisting a recollection of relations which were introduced, as described in Section of the model. These relations do not make the particular practical questions of particular practical questions which were introduced, as described in Section of the model. These relations do not meccassarily bear any other use and ful or logical relationships to each other and them are any other use.

The scope of the present system indicates that it would be feasible; to use the SIR model and present program organization in a practical information retrieval system for an IRM 1090 size computer, provided the system involved a reasonably small number of relations whose intermations are clearly understood. One possible application is a recommendation system which has been proposed at the RAND reproposition for information about documents in Soviet cybernetics. (24) In that system the discount will be interested in indirect relationships and implications, as well as the storage and retrieval of specific facts concerning authors and subjects of technical papers to the relationships and implications.

32K words of memory was about one second. All the memples propered for Figure 1 and Figure 31 of this paper, and artists condition

- ob our sin hindsight, did not become apparent until the program was fairly well developed:
- a) A question-answering system cannot give definite negative replies without special information about the completeness and consistency of its data. The fact that SIR does not have such information accounts for frequent occurrences of the "INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION" response in places where a clearcut "NO" would be preferred.
- b) If x stands in relation R to y, then a one way link, e.g., from x to y through attribute Rl on the property list of x, may be sufficient for most question answering applications. Nowever, in the course of expanding the system the reverse link, from y to x through attribute R2 on the y property-list, may be much more convenient. To allow for any eventuality in a general system both links should be provided from the start. Two-way links also provide the accessibility needed to experiment with various tree-searching procedures.
- c) It is frequently possible for search procedures, even when unsuccessful, to provide extremely useful information to the user or programmers by specifying why they were unsuccessful. This point is discussed further in Section IV.C.

Right Arthur et Folkomens etcheleren

recording to the transfer of the second control of the control of the second control of the control of the second control of the control of the second con

- B. Extensions of SIR. The second of the articles and are as and contains
- 1) Adding relations: Two major obstacles, in addition to computer memory size, stand in the way of extending a SIR-like system by adding new relations and their associated programs: (a) the problem of interaction between a new relation and those already in the system, requiring modifications throughout the system for even minor additions; and (b) the problem of the time required to search through trees of words linked by relations. This time apparently must grow exponentially as the number of relations increases.

The problem of interactions can best be overcome by replacing SIR with a generalized system. As discussed in Chapter VI, this change would greatly reduce the interaction problem and simplify the introduction

of new relations. In addition, the programs would probably be significantly smaller in the generalized system. Not only would all "yes-or-no" type question-answering programs be replaced by a single, "theorem; proving" program; in addition, the procedure specification language of the generalized system would result in more compact, as well as more readable, programs.

The other obstacle to the expansion of a semantic information recough attribute Al on the process of the trieval system is the same obstacle which occurs in programs for theorem proving, game playing, and other areas of articifical intelligence as doud wajeva ish the problem of searching through an exponentially growing space of possible solutions. Here there is no basic transformation that can be BYTESE TO made to avoid the mathematical fact that the number of possible interconnections between elements is an exponential function of the number of elements involved. This means that in SIR, the time required to search for certain relational links increases very rapidly with both the number of individual elements which can be linked and the number of different relations which can do the linking. However, many of the heuristics for reducing search effort which have been suggested in ... other areas concerned with tree-structured data can be applied here.

4%

ent (non-interacting) groups; e.g., spatial relations are quite independent of temporal relations. The search space affected by a new relation is really just the space of interacting relations, which may be
a very small subset of the total space of relations. The axioms of the
generalized system can be used to identify the groups of interacting relations. Secondly, the existence of two-way links permits the search

The first teacher of the contract of the contr

for a path between two points in the data structure to proceed from - VI LOWY OR THE TYPE IN ASIG TO ME YOU HOLD IN either end (whichever is likely to produce a more efficient search), weredope at a courrage, then theorem and or possibly from both ends simultaneously toward an unknown common Could's add the country as a such that being point. Finally, semantic information in the model might be useful in Production of the second of the second of the second suggesting intermediate points to use as "stepping stones" in a larger ាននៅថា កម្មភពពីស្តែងទីនៅលែកម្មាធិការប្រជាពិធីក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក្រុម នៅក tree search, thus greatly reducing the search effort. I believe that ach d**istric**e our eleganges models and it the use of these and similar heuristic devices, along with expected in-នៅ ១៩ ទាស់១ ទៅស្ថិន សុស្តិស្នា និង ទៅជន់ស្មែកអត្តសុស្តិត creases in computer speed and memory size and the introduction of parallel Altan incipation of agree 6 said black like processing computer hardware, will make a large-scale semantic informaprograms which are iter reduct tion retrieval system practical.

- 2) Adjectives and n-ary relations: All the relations in the present system are binary relations. The model can be extended to handle arbitrary n-ary relations as follows:
- a. Unary operators could be simply flags on the property lists ફેલી તુ જે 🖟 દિવસીં લખેડે ફુંકે ફુંચ છે. હું 🗞 of the objects to which they apply. Or, if for purposes of uniformity we forbid the use of flags, then they could be attributes whose values ្ស៊ុក Condition () អ៊ុន មិន មានសេវ មន្ត្រី ប្រើមាម are always a dummy symbol which indicates that the attribute is to be 🦒 ธาสอกอะค อิวะ กราก 🧀 interpreted as a unary operator. In handling adjectives, the following ther A. Marse we there exert odt decision would have to be made: should an adjective be modeled by an community of the Community and block that the unary operator, or should it be the value of some attribute? For example, THEO. The deal y begoing the transfer "little red schoolhouse" could be represented in the model in any of the (RGCK: JIM)) " the property of a (MIL : NOOA) following ways: PETERNAL LANGE LANGE CONTRACTOR
- i) An object which is an element of the set "SCHOOLHOUSE," and which has on its property list the flags "LITTLE" and "RED." (1999) and "2000"
- ii) The same object, which has on its property list the attribute "MODIFIERS" with associated value "(LITTLE, RED)."

iii) The same object, which has on its property list the attribute-value pairs "(SIZE, LITTLE)" and "(COLOR, RED)."

without on a guidance is dikely to produce a more difficient search), The second representation is equivalent to the first but avoids the **20**01 Persilitat unde edmaligeren il i ausei au a**nk**noun komman need for unary operators. The third representation contains the most nt leige og digte fotog de gen issketetet glekeret eilbet i de information and is most consistent with the present form of the SIR regret e el famore guragales de la el mino verteur du distinctur model, but has the disadvantage that it requires the use of a dictionary mans even has it is a discussive a largatopher elitering it discussed in the exto establish appropriate classifications of adjectives. The "best" emi biropeçke ditiv geo'e leggiryak birarrapak (gi.e)a waa oelda u loka sab representation to use would have to be determined by experimentation allerum he restricted the training and born and consistent her beings with theme. The course of and would depend upon the organization of the information retrieval respectives of the mean in the result of the order of the contraction of the contraction of the contraction of programs which use the model.

b. Trinary (e.g., those involving transitive verbs) and higher order relations could be represented in various ways analogous to the treatment of binary relations. E.g., the n-ary relation R can be along the boundary and the same and the s

log novime in space about

$$\langle x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n \rangle \in \mathbb{R}$$
 if and only if $\langle x_2, \dots, x_n \rangle = \mathbb{R}1[x_1] \wedge \langle x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n \rangle = \mathbb{R}2[x_2] \wedge \langle x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{n-1} \rangle = \mathbb{R}n[x_n],$

where the value of the attribute Ri on the property list of xi would be the ordered sequence $\langle x_1, \ldots, x_{j-1}, x_{j+1}, \ldots, x_n \rangle$. More specifically, the trinary relation established by the statement, "John gave a book to an yell in the statement of the statement of the statement," "GIVEN," and "GETTER." The property list of "JOHN" would have the pair "(GIVER, (BOOK, JIM))," the property list describing "BOOK" would contain "GIVEN, (JOHN, JIM))," and "(GETTER, (JOHN, BOOK))" would be placed on such a representation can only be discovered by developing and experimenting with working computer programs.

3) Next steps: The present SIR system, and its generalized version discussed in Chapter VI, are only first steps toward a true "understanding" machine. Eventually we must solve the "advice-taker" problem (22), which involves controling the operation of the machine merely by "advising" it, in a suitable English-like language, of the desired procedures or results.

One approach to the "advice-taker" is to develop programs which can produce other programs in accordance with simple instructions.

Such program writing programs could be an outgrowth of current work on computer language "compilers," if the input and output forms are sufficiently well-defined. Simon (39) is working on this approach by developing a system which accepts a broad range of English statements as input to such a program-writing program.

SIR suggests an alternative approach. Rather than developing a program which writes other programs to do specified tasks, I propose we develop a single, general program which can do any task provided the program is properly controlled by information in its model. "Giving advice" would then require only the relatively simple process of inserting appropriate control information into the model. The SIR model provides its programs with information about the truth of particular relations between specific objects. The model in the generalized system also provides the "theorem-prover" program with axioms which describe properties of relations and interactions between relations. The next generalization should involve adding to the model information which will specify and control theorem-proving and model-searching procedures for the program.

ි පුස්ත්රීතිමෙන් රාජා රාජා ප්රදේශවල දෙසා සංස්කෘතු පත්වේ දෙසාව මෙය. මෙයා රාජ් ප්රාදේශික පේර් සංස්කෘත සංස්කෘත සම්බන්ධ සහ දෙසා මෙයා සිට සුන් සම්බන්ධ පත්වේ දෙසා සිට පත්වෙන්දෙස් මිසා සිටි.

composition of the contract of

After the above two approaches to an "understanding" machine have been developed independently, they should be synthesized. The program-writing program should be incorporated into the general program of the model-dependent system. The resulting system would then be able to construct arbitrary procedure specifications, in accordance with simple instructions which had been placed in its model.

Ultimately the "intelligent" machine will have to be able to abstract from the information in its model, "realize" the necessity for additional action, and create the necessary instructions for itself.

The design of such an "artificial intelligence" awaits the development of automatic concept formation and inductive inference systems (20,41) as well as the generalizations of SIR described above.

input it such a program-writing programs

C. Concerning Programming.

written after the development of a large computer program such as SIR milyton and a six they could have been established without the feducation of a large computer program such as SIR milyton and a six they could have been established without the tedious effort of programming. This is rarely true, and in fact, new systems which are described as complete "except for the programming" usually require fundamental modifications if and when they are translated into operating programs. The reasons for the importance of actually writing the program include the following:

program which wortes other greensman or or consideration of the wortes.

- a) Without a program it is extremely difficult to tell whether the specifications for a system are really complete and consistent. Crucial decisions may be considered minor details, and contradictions may go unnoticed, until one is compelled to build an operating system.
- b) The process of programming not only turns up fallacies in the specifications for a system, but also generally suggests ways for avoiding them and improving the system. Thus programming can be much more valuable than just searching for errors in the original specification. A

The state of the s

completed "debugged" programmed system usually turns out to be a compromise between the system as it was priginally specified a simpler system which was more feasible to actually construct, and a more elaborate system whose new features were thought of during the programming process. This resulting system is frequently as useful and certainly more reliable than the originally specified system, and in addition it may suggest the design of even more advanced systems. With SIR, for example, methods for implementing the "exception principle" and resolution of ambiguities arose from the design of the basic question-answerer, and the specifications for the generalized system of Chapter VI are based largely on properties of the final, working SIR system.

- c) The programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be discovered (see for example paragraph A. Instead of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be discovered (see for example paragraph A. Instead of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be discovered (see for example paragraph A. Instead of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a see for example of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a see for example of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a see for example of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a see for example of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a second of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a second of the paragraph of the paragraph of the programming process frequently turns up insights which might not otherwise be a second of the paragraph of the paragrap
- d) Finally, the resulting program provides at the same time and demonstration of the feasibility of the ideas upon which it is based, a measure of the practicality of the system instems of time; and spacewrequirements and an experimental device for testing variations in the original specifications, or additional file and brown

find cacceeding veries, and Teres. The the court is a corresponding to the upon the

procedure would simplify coding and allow the programmer to concentrate on the more important problems of program organization and search strategies. Such a standard representation would have to be flexible enough to the handle the most complicated cases. In SIR, the uniform use of only typerod links or all property-lists and only type I links on all sub-property-lists would probably achieve the desired result to an alternative, some what more complicated (but more economical of storage) way to addieve the same result of freeing the programmer from concern for details, would be to allow several kinds of linkages to be used wherever they were best suited (e.g., type-1,-2, and -3 links) that require all retrievel grams to be able to recognize the type of a link and treat each one against appropriately.

ages were used in the generalized system, the natural of the links

appropriate for particular relations could be stored in the model on the model of the description of the complete of the relations. This way the type-inferior in this was more feasible to actually construct, and the construction was more feasible to actually construct, and the relations of the relations.

Would be readily available of the relative program is requestly as a construction of the relation of the relation of the relations of the relation of the r

3) Programming tree-search: "In order to handle some of the respective atose from the design of the bance question-makerer, and the special tronsanditining sintiarites of the final, weaking SIR system. The facility in the LISP language for defining functions of functional e). T**he propram**ming **process theq**u attracting theights which all, be and arguments permitted the design of programs providing a powerful ability to specify complex search procedures. For example, one of the most susetion of the feasibility of the ideas upon which it is based a beasure ful functions was Mfind[start; 11mk; test]; day where detart decanobe and de and an experimental device for feating early it on the edginal space word in the model structure, "link" specifies which attribute to use to see find succeeding words, and "test" is the name of a function to be applied in turn to each word reachable from "start" abone the Rind of their specified by "Inden" of the value of "rest" appleed to alwood is the spectarous symbol MIL, the search continues; otherwise the value of maind fand the result of the search) is fust the value of the fit This result may 2012 contain the word which satisfied the fest and the successful path pap. e.pass the list of words which link "stant" to the selected word in the desired way. Note that sthe function "find" can be cascaded, i.e. "fest beat beat another application of "find" itself. "Big., "in testing whether every"A TRIVI is part of some B, we may wish to test whether there to a class u such some that every A is a u and every u is part of some B. This test is carried out simply by executing the following function (given in LISP meta-2) beares language motation); and testing whether tis value is "NIL" or not! at among

find[A; SUPERSET; \[[u][find [u; SUPERPART-OF-EACH; \[[v][v-8]]]; B]]]].

If a uniform representation (as described in paragraph 2, above) had been used throughout SIR, then it would have been easy to develop a see a season.

The second state of the second second

complete set of general network-tracing functions like "find." Such a set of functions could be the basis for a language which makes programming earch procedures tree- and network-searching systems much simpler than it is now. Such a James and breaks among the territories language might thus contribute to research in the areas of pattern recognicannily reduced season girlyre wheter tion, game-playing (36), and network analysis as well as semantics and information retrieval. Note that the success of failure of an application in physical said entantial main said, significan this of the function "find" depends only on the connectivity of the network; the <u>order</u> in which nodes are generated and tested, and therefore the e labon and rech now anthonsact vite efficiency of the system for various kinds of networks, must be decided regularia en ad de la altra establica de distribución de la companya de la compan in advance and built into the definition of the function.

4) Program simplification: The "procedures" presented in section

V.A. which were described as "rough flow charts" for the retrieval programs,

may seem unnecessarily complicated. This is true for the following reasons:

- a) Each procedure was written as an explanation of how a particular program operates, and the place of these programs in the over-all program structure was de-emphasized to avoid confusion. There is must more hierarchical structure and use of common subroutines in the actual SIR program than is indicated in those procedures.
- b) As with most programming tasks, many possible simplifications occur to the programmer as after thoughts. If I started over now, I could certainly construct a nester, more compact SIR system -- especially by incorporating some of the ideas discussed in paragraphs 2 and 3 above. However, I would be more inclined to ignore SIR altogether and instead start programming the generalized system of Chapter VI.
- c) Unfortunately, many of the "simple" reasoning procedures the program must go through really are complicated. It was surprising to me how many possible routes one may take to deduce a simple fact like. "A is part of B."

okony na odlovija sovjeta i produkta i povoranje i na kalenda i produkta i na projekta kaj kaj kaj kaj kaj kaj

non carporal and the control of control of case of his sections are to the section of the section of the

and the second of the second o

- D. Subjects for Future Experiments.

 Ending a ball another account drowned largence to the appliance
- sat to functions space of the back a transparence which makes per carrier as 1) Search procedures: The relative merits of different treesearching procedures should be investigated, since any device which signifi--luproom mindusq to roses odr or domestry to oducar two such digin symmetry cantly reduced search effort would be a valuable contribution to the fion game playing (36), and network eralsits as the practicality of SIR-like systems. In seeking a path between two nodes, not bounded, as it smallers no second that also between two nodes. for example, one might compare the procedure of moving one ply from each of the state of the content of the dependence of the content of the end, alternately, and looking for a common node, with the procedure of the sider in which nodes are gonerated and . Signi, so i can be forc to continually branching out from one node, searching for the other. Even habitated additionally and the material addition and the parameters and the parameters and the parameters and the parameters are the continually branching out from one node, searching for the other. Even this latter procedure can be performed in either a "breadth first" or a more naturally recursive "depth first" manner. While the first procedure mentioned above cuts the effective depth of a successful search in half, cogram s baptification; The presunted in section Yaaqnbaboock it also introduces matching problems in order to recognize success, and very lend we have described as "count toward for the rest." For the rest. for the retr. tal arosens, makes it more difficult to discover the complete successful path. Which nay seem indecessarily compileated. This is that the file for owing reasonst of the various procedures is "best" will depend on the size of the networks, a). Cach procedure was written as an explanation in eaw particular por the relative frequency of success; the average Pength of successful paths? . tructure was de-emphasized to avoid application cust more bieretc. Therefore the best way to determine the most efficient methods is grow than be indicated in those procedures. to experiment on an operating system, preferably with respect to a par- b) As with most programming tasks, many pair laires
 co the programmer as attentibuights. If I at east 1576 Bus ticular problem area. ກ່ານເປັນ ທີ່ ກ່າວພຽງປີ ຄວາມ ເຂດສາຍ 2/3 ການສອນ ວາກເຄົາ ເປັນໄລພະ **ສ ປ**ະພາພາຍສອ**ນ ຂະກະໄລ**ຍ ಎvode : ರೀಪ್ರತಿ ವಿವರಣದ ಸಂಕರ್ಣಗಳ ಕರ್ನು ಸಂಪರ್ಣಕ್ಕೆ ಕರ್ನಾಟ ವರ್ಷಕರು ಆಗರಕ್ಕಳಲ್ಲಿ ತೇಳು
 - should be investigated. One might expect a trade off here between space and time; <u>f.e.</u>, that a removal of redundant Tinks, for instance by "streamlining" operations, should save storage at the expense of increasing the average question-answering time, while introducing redundant links, for instance by adding as explicit links all question-answers which are successfully obtained, should use up space but speed up the question-answering process. However, this trade off is not strictly necessary.

ever, i weble be mare anticod of Lacre als all all els and cather

they use time by requiring spurious parts of the network to be searched. Which redundant links to weed out, as well as which search procedure to use, depends on the characteristics of the model and questions in a particular application and must be determined by experimentation.

Another structuring problem to be considered is that of consistency?

At present SIR tries to test the consistency of each input sentence with the information it siready has stored before adding the new relations to the model. It might be more efficient to biindly accept each input sentence independently, and then check the consistency of the model from time to time, say between input sentences, a respectively of the model from occur. This procedure would give later information sentence inputs, which might be a preferred arrangements for some apart with earlier inputs, which might be a preferred arrangements for some apart pricetions.

havior (28) and the process of memorialist consense syllation (19). Per-

a basis for a study of ambiguity in language. The exampled given above in section v. sahows how six can resolve an ambiguous world meanings on the or six of related word meanings. Similarly an expanded version of six might be able to resolve ambiguous sentence structure on the basis of the meany ings (or, more precisely, the contents of the property lists) of the meany words in the sentence. Thus the system could be as effective as people in recognizing the structural difference between sentences like,

"Bring me the bottle of milk which is sour," and

"Bring me the bottle of milk which is cracked."

Such a study might contribute to our knowledge of the use of language and how people resolve ambiguities. It could investigate how much

semantic or contextual information, si, npianal, and not content of the content o

[&]quot;Bring as the bottle of make which is sone," and

[&]quot;Bring me the bottle of milk which is crasseld"

Such a study-mignt contribute to our knowledge of the use of ranguage and how people resolve sublimities. It could investigate how much

ib. Pries. . ine Strocture of deficie Hermann.

- 1. ACF Industries, Avion Div. "Translating From Ordinary Discourse Into Formal Logic -- A Preliminary Study," Scientific Report AF CRC-TN-56-770.
- 2. Bennett, J. L. "A Computer Program for Word Relations." Memo 1961-1, Mechanical Translation Group, RLE, MIT, Cambridge, Mass. 1961.
- 3. Bobrow, D. G. "Syntactic Analysis of English by Computer A PI Survey." Proc. FICC. Spartan Press, 1963 1868 " Tassarify
- 4. Bobrow, D. G., and Raphael, B. "A Comparison of List-Processing Computer Languages," Comm. ACN. May or June 1964.
- 5. Carnap, R. Meaning and Necessity, J. of Chicago, Press, Chicago, Illinois. 1947.
- 6. Carnap, R. "Foundations of Logic and Mathematics," International Encyclopedia of Unitied Science, Volume 1, no. 3 nd., of Chicago Press, Chicago, Illinois. 1939.
- 7. Carroll, J. D., Abelson, R. P., and Reinfeld, W. "A Computer 12 Program Which Assesses the Credibility of Assertions, in draft.

 Yale University. July 1963.
- 8. Charney, E. "Word-meaning and Sentence-meaning," abstract in Mechanical Translation, Volume 7, no. 2. 1963.
- 9. Chomsky, N. Syntactic Structures, Mouton and Co. 1947.
- 10. Cohen, D. "Picture Processing in a Picture Language Machine,"
 National Bureau of Standards Report 7885. April 1962.
- 11. Corbato, F. J., et. al. The Compatible Time-Sharing System.
 MIT Press, Cambridge, Mass. 1963.
- 12. Darlington, J. t. Translating Ordinary Language into Symbolic Logic," abstract in Mechanical Translation, Volume 7, no. 2. 1963.
- 13. Davis, M., and Putnam, H. "A Computational Proof Procedure,"
 AFOSR TR 59-124. Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N.Y.
 1959.
- 14. Feigenbaum, E. "The Simulation of Verbal Learning Behavior,"

 Proc. WJCC, Volume 19. 1961.
- 15. Freudenthal, H. LINCOS: Design of a Language for Cosmic Inter-

- 16. Fries. The Structure of English. Harcourt, Brace, New York, 1952.
- 17. Green, B. F., Jr., et. al. "Baseball: An Automatic Question-Answerer," Proc. WJCC, Volume 19. 1961.
- 18. Kazemier, B. H., and Vuysje, D., eds. <u>The Concept and the Role of the Model in Mathematics and Natural and Social Sciences</u>.

 Gordon and Breach Science Publishers, N.Y. 1963.
- 19. Klein, S. "Some Experiments Performed with an Automatic Paraphraser," abstract in <u>Mechanical Translation</u>, Volume 7, no. 2. 1963.
- 20. Kochen, M. "Experimental Study of 'Hypothesis Formation' by Computer," Proc. 4th London Symposium on Information Theory. C. Cherry, ed. London, 1961.
- 21. Lindsay, R. K. "A Program for Parsing Sentences and Making Inferences about Kinship Relations," Proc. Western Management Science Conference on Simulation. A. Hoggatt, ed. to be published.
- 22. McCarthy, J. "Programs with Common Sense," <u>Proc. Symposium on Mechanization of Thought Processes</u>. National Physics Laboratory, Teddington, England. Her Majesty's Stationery Office, London. 1959.
- 23. McCarthy, J., et. al. LISP 1.5 Programmer's Manual. MIT Press, Cambridge, Mass. 1963.
- 24. Maron, I. RAND Corp., Santa Monica, California. private communication, 1963.
- 25. Minsky, M. "Steps Toward Artificial Intelligence," <u>Proc. IRE</u>, special computer issue, 1961.
- 26. Newell, A., ed. <u>Information Processing Language V Manual</u>. Prentice Hall, <u>Englewood Cliffs</u>, N.J. 1961.
- 27. Newell, A., et. al. "Empirical Explorations of the Logic Theory Machine: A Case Study in Heuristics," Proc. WJCC, IRE, 1957.
- 28. Newell, A., et. al. "Report on a General Problem-Solving Program,"

 Proc. International Conference on Information Processing. Paris,
 UNESCO House, 1959.
- 29. O'Donnell, M. The New Day In and Day Out. Row, Peterson and Co. Evanston, Illinois. 1948.
- 30. Ogden, C. K. <u>Basic English</u>. Paul, Trench, Trubner and Co. London. 1932.

- 31. Phillips, A. V. "A Question-Answering Routine," MIT Mathematics Dept. Master's Thesis. Cambridge, Mass. 1960.

 [Amagina of the paragraph of the Research o
- 32. Quillian, R. "A Revised Design for an Understanding Machine,"

 Machanical Translation, Volume Fy not 1, 1962. [1962]
- 33. Quine, Wa Word and Object WMFF Press, Cambridge, Mass. 1960.
- 34. Reichenbach, H. Elements of Symbolic Logic. The Macmillan Co., N.Y., 1947.
- 35. Research Lab. of Electronics and Computation Center, MIT,

 COMIT Programmer's Reference Manual. MIT Press, Cambridge, Mass.

 1961.
- 36. Samuel, A. L. "Some Studies in Machine Learning Using the Game of Checkers," IBM J. of Research and Development, Volume 3, no. 3. 1959.

A while I have built trues.

- 37. Shaw, C. J. "JOVIAL and Its Documentation," Comm. ACM, Volume 3, no. 6, 1963.
- 38. Simmons, R. F., et. el. "Toward the Synthesis of Human Language Behavior," SP-466, Systems Development Corp., Santa Monica, Cal.
- 39. Simon, H. A. "Experiments with a heuristic compiler," Paper P-2349, RAND Corp. Santa Monica, California. 1961.
- 40. Slagle, J. "A Computer Program for Solving Problems in Freshman Calculus," J. ACM. Jan., 1964 and Doctoral Dissertation, Mathematics Department, MIT. May 1961.
- 41. Solomonoff, R. J. "An Inductive Inference Machine," IRE National Convention Record, pt. 2, pp. 56-62, 4957. (1921)
- 42. Sommers, F. T. M. Semantic Structures and Automatic Clarification of Linguistic Ambiguity; M. International Electric Corp., Paramus, N.J., 1961.
- 43. Suppes, P. Introduction to Logic. Van Nostrand Co., Princeton, N.J. 1957.
- 444 Hilman; S. Words and Their Use: Philosophical Etheary; N.Y. de 1951.
- 45. Malpole, H. R. Semantics: The Nature of Words and Their Meanings.
 W.W. Norton and Co., N.Y. 1941.
- 46. Wang, H. "Toward Mechanical Mathematics," IBM J. of Research and Development, Volume 4, no. 12, 11960 Transport to Application of the process of the pro
- 47. Ziff, P. Semantic Analysis. Cornell U. Press, Ithaca, N.Y. 1960.

Appendix I: Notation

AnniBasic Symbols. The transformation of a very stability of the control of the c	. 18
The purpose of this section is to present some of the formal management of the formal desired particles and the section of the formal desired particles and the section of the following list; the logical terminology used in this papers of the section that seems of the following list; the	32.
use of various symbols will be explained by means of definitions y	333.
examples, or statements of interpretation. Translated the final state of the final state	آياللو ۽
Research is a of ficustronic, and compute, a cat at MIT. COMOT Progresser's notional as society and the second se	. 28
and so forth. A.B.C. meta-symbols standing for any logical formulas. the propositional connectives.	.ðξ
A ∧ B A and B (are both true). A ∨ B, you MyA A or B or both name yet all the JANVON to A ward A → B A Implies B. A ⇔ B A if and only if B.	, CO
α_0 ,	
Simon, R. d "Experiment in set, is contained in set. y	
**************************************	* £7.83
Solomono C. E. J. "Anlodavetreilitasupuleitasike IEE datuckut Canyens on Record, pr. 2. pp.reilitasupuleitasike (XE)	
(3x)A there exists an x such that A is true. (αβ, γ, ε, δ) an unordered set of the phiests animed. Το ξετωπουδ (α,β) α τη the ordered pair of the objects unaded. Σετωπουδ το defined to be Εσθί Ενθί Ενθί Ενθί	42.
B. Subordinate Proof Derivation.	43.
Journate spreasure and the spreasure of the spreasure of the second seco	thể
first-prder predicate salculus ("the quantificational calculus")	he - 24
formulation outlined here is due to Prof. N.Y. 1961. it is a second and the second decharaction of the second of the second of the second decharaction of t	\$.84 3).
Ziri, P. Summitic Analysis. Carnell W. Press, Itosca, S.y. 1950.	

<u>Definition</u>: Subordinate Proof Derivation of a formula B from a finite, possibly empty, set of formulas 2 =df
an arrangement of formulas and long brackets satisfying the conditions:

- 1) The first k lines of the derivation consist of the formulas of Q.
- 2) Given $\underline{\mathbf{n}}$ lines of the derivation, the $\underline{\mathbf{n+1}}$ line may consist of any formula whatever, if a new long bracket is begun to the left of that formula inside all existing brackets not previously terminated.

Definition: In a Subordinate Proof Derivation, line i is called an ancestor of line I if j < I and line j occurs inside no long brackets other than those containing line L. calcutty statement off the

- 3) Given n lines of a derivation, the n+1 line may consist of a formula A (without a new long bracket) if
 - i) A is a known true theorem.
- 11) A 18 implied, in the propositional calculus, by any set of formulas in ancestor lines to the nell line, or line by an allowable use of the method of US, UG, KS, KG, II, or IZ.

Definitions: Let A be any formula, and let Q and B be terma and let Q a occurrence of α in A, i.e., for every occurrence of α not within the scope of a quantifier containing Q.

- US =df Universal Specification, by which (\(\varphi\)) becomes A. UG =df Universal Generalization, by which A becomes (\(\varphi\)) k.
- ES =df Existential Specification, by which (30)A becomes A EG =df Existential Generalization, by which A becomes (JB)A Company of the state of the s
- Il =df A rule which allows insertion of a formula of the form α=α.

 12; ≈df A rule by which a comps A b i end a collection of a collection o Certain conditions restrict the allowable usage of most of these quantifier transformation methods. These conditions, which well at each of the transformation methods. conflicts between variable interpretations and dependencies between constants; are toobinvolved to present in this quidines seed some all
- 4), An innermost long bracket may be terminated at [(sad discluding) that n line if we write as the n+1st line [A=C] where A and C are, respectively, the first and last formulas in the long bracket in questionanni
- 5) An innermost long bracket may be terminated at the $\underline{\mathbf{n}}^{\text{th}}$ line if that bracket begins with a formula ~A and has for its last two lines C and
- 6) The last line has no long brackets and is the formslax Bas ⊃ v ∧ v ⊃ x

Main Theorem (given here without proof): If there is a Subordinate proof Derivation of B from Q, then B is quantificationally deducible from Q.

Appendix II: Derivations of SIR Deduction Procedures : nolling lad
Each of the 23 deduction procedures listed in Table b. is a
theorem of the SIR1 formal system. The proofs, presented below, will (
generally consist of four statements:
i) The SIR deduction procedure, as stated in Table b. a coler singular
ii) A corresponding SIRI wff, obtained through use of the correspondences of Table c. spondences of Table c. spond
iii) The quantificational calculus statement obtained from the formula in ii) by eliminating f-quantifiers as described in Section (f VI.B. 1) Sec
iv) The outline of a Subordinate Proof Derivation for the statement in iii). These proofs are 'outlines' in the sense that occasionally several steps are combined into one, line numbers are used as meta-symbols to stand for lengthy expressions, and derived rules of inference such as 'modes' ponens' are used when convenient. However, enough detail and explanation is presented so that complete formal "SPD's" can easily be constructed if desired.
The axioms of SiRl, as given in Table d. and its associated
definitions, are introduced into the Subordinate Proofs as "true" of
ES will Elister et al Specification, by which (c) A bronner whenever the season revened ameroant
free variables in the initial and final statements in the following:
The some cases, the proofs of SIR-deduction procedures follow manager
immediately: from: SIR1 (axioms or definitions) described "SPD state and definitions, described "SPD state and definitions, described and described and definitions, described and described
ands in the figure of the companies of product to be selected by the selected of the selected of the selected by the companies of the selected
xCy_yCz⇒xCz pali in a a ferral element year on uni vasi musi effi (è
(∀α)[α(x⇒α(y), (∀α)[α(y⇒α(z)⇒(∀α)[α(x⇒α(z) - in a fercial and a second of the first of the feature of the fe
roof Deriveted of they of the hor has quant to ensure the leads blocked to the second of the second

```
1. [(\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in y] \land (\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in y \Rightarrow \alpha \in z]
                                                                                                                                     US1 (by US in line 1)
2.
          \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta \in y
                                                                                                                                                                                 US1
3.
        |β∈y≯β∈z
4.
                β€х
                                                                                                                                                                                 4,2
5.
                β€y
                                                                                                                                                                                  5,3
            β€z
7.
        \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta \in z
                                                                                                                                                                                 UG7
8. \lfloor (\forall \alpha) [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in z]
     1.⇒8. qed.
2) x=y \Rightarrow x \subset y
     x=y \Rightarrow (\forall \alpha \boldsymbol{\epsilon} x) [\alpha \boldsymbol{\epsilon} y]
     x=y \Rightarrow (\forall \alpha) [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in y]
1. x=y
2.
                 ~(∀α)[αεx ⇒αεy]
                                                                                                                                                                                  2
3.
                 (3\alpha) \sim [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in y]
                                                                                                                                                                                 ES3
                 \sim [\beta \epsilon x \Rightarrow \beta \epsilon y]
4.
                β€x∧ ∼β€y
5.
                                                                                                                                                                                 12-1,5
6.
                β€У
7.
                ~β€y
8. \lfloor (\forall \alpha) [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \notin y]
     1.⇒8. qed.
3) equiv[x;y]\Rightarrowx\subsety
     x=y \Rightarrow (\forall \alpha \in x) [\alpha \in y]
                                                                                                                same as 2).
4) \alpha \boldsymbol{\xi} \times \boldsymbol{\Lambda} \times \boldsymbol{\zeta} y \Rightarrow \alpha \boldsymbol{\xi} y
    \alpha \in \mathbf{x} \wedge (\mathbf{y} \beta \in \mathbf{x}) [\beta \in \mathbf{y}] \Rightarrow \alpha \in \mathbf{y}
    \alpha \in \mathbb{X} \setminus (\forall \beta) [\beta \in \mathbb{X} \Rightarrow \beta \in \mathbb{Y}] \Rightarrow \alpha \in \mathbb{Y}
1. [\alpha \in \mathbf{x} \land (\mathbf{v} \beta) [\beta \in \mathbf{x} \Rightarrow \beta \in \mathbf{y}]
2. \alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in y
                                                                                                                                                                                  US1
3. Δξy
                                                                                                                                                                                  1,3
     1. ⇒3. qed.
5) \( \tag{(equiv)} \)
```

axiom.

·?(=)

```
i. [(Va) Likx + it ] / (Va) [aky + or ]
          6) (equiv)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 2. | BFX & BEY
                                                                                                       a: 🤫 ear ceu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  3. BEY$ 362
                                    \mathcal{R}(*)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    axiom.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  X 48
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    98 y
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    5 <del>3</del> 8 3
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     7. Bex $Bez
                                                   4(equiv)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               8. 1 (Va) [Gex = Dex]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      1. $ 8. 'qed.
                                     L(=)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    axiom.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              COXCREX (C
          8) \sim \text{owng}[x;x]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                [V=3) (V=0'V) = Y=X
                                     \sim (\forall \alpha \xi x) (\exists \beta \xi x) [ownb[\alpha; \beta]]
                                    P(ownb)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    axiom.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 ( 173 Color 18 16 ( C ) $ 177 ( C ) $ 277 ( C )
          9) \operatorname{owng}[x;y] \wedge z \subset y \Rightarrow \operatorname{owng}[x;z]
                                (\forall \beta \xi y) (\exists \alpha \xi x) [ownb[\alpha; \beta]] \land (\forall \alpha \xi z) [\alpha \xi y] \Rightarrow (\forall \beta \xi z) (\exists \alpha \xi x) [ownb[\alpha; \beta]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         PEV.
                                 (\forall \beta)[\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha)[\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]]] \land (\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in y]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   938 m
                                                                         \Rightarrow (\forall \beta) [\beta \in z \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   [ (A)) [(x4)]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   .3 = .1
          1. [(\forall \beta)[\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha)[\alpha \in x \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \beta]]] \land (\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in z \Rightarrow \alpha \in y]
          2. \gamma \in \mathcal{Y} \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in \mathbf{x} \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \gamma]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           US1
          3. | Y€z ⇒ Y€y
          4. [\gamma \in z \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \gamma]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   KANIV (XIV) -- KCY
                                             (\forall \beta) [\beta \in z \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]]]
                                                                                                                            qed.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 ₹°₹ ∻(♥α€x) (α€n ₹°×
                                                                                                                                                                                                                              . / 28 0.68
          10)
                                                                        owng[x;y] \land x \subset z \Rightarrow owng[z;y]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             O WEASONS (
                                (\forall \beta \in y) (\exists \alpha \notin x) [ownb[\alpha; \beta]] \land (\forall \alpha \notin x) [\alpha \in z] \Rightarrow (\forall \beta \notin y) (\exists \alpha \notin z) [ownb[\alpha; \beta]]
           (\forall \beta) [\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \beta]]] \land (\forall \alpha) [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in z]
\Rightarrow (\forall \beta) [\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in z \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \beta]]] \qquad \forall \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) \land \beta \in \{\forall \beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta\} (\beta \forall \beta) (\beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta) (\beta
                                                                                               \Rightarrow (\forall \beta) [\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in z \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \beta]]]
                                      \lceil (\forall \beta) [\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]] \rceil \land (\forall \alpha) [\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in x \Rightarrow \beta \mid (\exists \forall x) \land (\exists x) \mid (\exists \forall x) \land (\exists x) \mid (\exists x)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            V TUSI
          2.
                                                 \gamma \leftrightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land \text{ownb} [\alpha; \gamma]]
          3.
                                                          TYEY
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           3.2 .-
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 ded.
         4.
                                                                         (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \gamma]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           ES4
          5.
                                                                       \mu \in X \wedge \text{ownb}[\mu; \gamma]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           US1
         6.
                                                                       μ(x ⇒μ(z
          7.
                                                                     \mu \in \mathbb{Z} \setminus \text{ownb}[\mu; \gamma]
          8.
                                                              (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in z \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; \gamma]]
         9.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          UG9
                                            (\forall \beta)[\beta \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha)[\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]]]
10.
                                1. \Rightarrow 10.
                                                                                                                                     qed.
```

```
owner, ylx x 2230 white; y ald a read (3308-(x38 4/x 11/2 11 1180) (230)
11)
   (3afx) [ownb[a;y]] A ( afx) (afz) + (3afz) Townb[a;9]]
   (3a) [\alpha f x \land ownb[\alpha; y]] \land (\forall \alpha) [\alpha f x \Rightarrow \alpha f z] \Rightarrow (3a) [\alpha f z \land ownb[\alpha; y]]
                                                                              [NEW | during A HAY ]
      (3\alpha)^{(\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; y]] \land (\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in x \Rightarrow \alpha \in z]}
                                                               yerra in the pareblogally
     Bex Lownb[B;y]
                                                                      (igirldsie, 325 ver)
    BEX-BEZ
3.
    Bez Nownb[B;y]
     (3\alpha)[\alpha \in z \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; y]]
                                                   Iv. wlatrag & ryjvitama Alyru litria
               qed.
                                                                      9. (37) what and part blue 31.
        owng[x;y] \land z \in y \Rightarrow own[x;z]
   (\forall \beta \in \mathcal{Y}) (\exists \alpha \in \mathbf{x}) [\operatorname{ownb}[\alpha; \beta]] \wedge z \notin \mathbf{y} \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \notin \mathbf{x}) [\operatorname{ownb}[\alpha; z]]
   (\forall \beta)[\beta \in y \Rightarrow (3\alpha)[\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; \beta]] \land z \in y \Rightarrow (3\alpha)[\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; z]]

    (∀β)[βξy ⇒(∃α)[αξχ ο ownb[α;β]] Λ εξy
    zξy ⇒(∃α)[αξχ ο ownb[α; z]]

                                                                                             1.2
3. (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha; z]]
   1.=> 3.
               qed.
                                Lymne it two, the (Ax) (Ax) letustelkiy wax file about
                                                                        I TRIBLE LARGEX DEX
13) \sim partg[x;x]
                                                               2. (300) (3 m) A 230 (305) (36 m + 4 m c)
                                                                       3. VEX. (VB)[06x=38=V]
   \sim (\sqrt{\alpha}(x))(3\beta(x))[partb[\alpha;\beta]]
   (partb)
                                                           axiom.
        partg[x:y] ∧ z Cy → partg[x;z]
   ( BEY) (JOEx) [partb[a; B]] ~ ( Yor'z) [ORY) + ( YEE) (JOEX) [partb[a; B]]
Proof is the same as proof of (9), with "ownb" replaced by "partb."
                                                               rightless = vightlyski
        part[x;y] AxCz part[z;y] s A [x] = Lghto A [] 4; C] didgit[ 1 (86f) (x) v = 1
15)
(Jafx)[partb[a; y]] ( ( afx)[afz] = (Jafz[partb[a; y])
Broof is the same as proof of (11) with sowh replaced by partb."
```

16)

 $part[x;y] \land partg[z;x] \Rightarrow part[z;y]$

```
(\exists \alpha \in x)[partb[\alpha; y]] \land (\forall \beta \in x)(\exists \alpha \in z)[partb[\alpha; \beta]] \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \in z)[partb[\alpha; y]]
                           (3α) [αεx partb[α;y]] (y) [βεκ + (3α) [αεκ partb[α;β]] (α dawo] (κλωΕ)
                                                                             \Rightarrow(3\alpha) [\alpha(z \wedge part b[\alpha; y]]
                                  [(3\alpha) [\alpha(\pi) \] [\
                                             Yex A partb[Y;y]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          [\alpha(x \land \text{ownb}[\alpha; y)] \land (\forall \alpha)[\alpha(x \nrightarrow \alpha f \alpha)]
                                             \gamma \in \mathbb{A} \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in z \land partb[\alpha; \gamma]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                [v;a]dnwo XX
                                                (30)[\alpha \in z \land partb[\alpha; \gamma]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        . έ
                                               μ6ε partb[μ;γ]
  5.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 wnb[8:y]
 6.
                                                T(partp)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           x \in A \cap b[x;y]
  7.
                                               partb[\mu;\gamma] \land partb[\gamma;y] \Rightarrow partb[\mu;y]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    qed.
                                   |μεz 	partb[μ;y]
                                            (3\alpha)[\alpha \in z \land partb[\alpha; y]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              EG8
                         1. 39.
                                                                                                                               qed.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      OWER [X; Y] A REV = OWER [x:s]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   12)
                                                                      partg[x;y] \wedge z \in y \Rightarrow part[x;z]  [(x,0]dowo](x)= (x \in \mathbb{Z}) = (x \in 
  17)
                         (\forall \beta \in y) (\exists \alpha \in x) [partb[\alpha; \beta]] \wedge z \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \in x) [partb[\alpha; z]] \times z \in y \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \in x) [partb[\alpha; z]]
1.2
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           3. (G\alpha)[\alpha \in x \land ownb[\alpha;z]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               1.⇒3.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    qed.
                                                                                                                  (\forall \alpha)(\forall \beta)(\forall x)[single[x] \land \alpha \notin x \land \beta \notin x \Rightarrow \alpha \neq \beta]
Lemma 1:
                                   [single[x] ∧ a∈x ∧ b∈x
                                                (\exists \alpha) [\alpha \in x \land (\forall \beta) [\beta \in x \Rightarrow \beta = \alpha]]
  2.
  3.
                                             Y \in X \setminus (\forall \beta) [\beta \in X \Rightarrow \beta = Y]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  ~($2$ x) (∃$£x)[partb[o;β]]

Æ([at_b)
 4.
                                             a € x ≠ a = γ
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     .molxs
 5.
                                             a≖v
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           US3
 6.
                                             b€x ⇒b=y
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             1,6
 7.
                                             b≖y
                                     [a=b
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       14), t^{-7} tg[x;y] \wedge z \subset y \Rightarrow partg[x;z]
 8.
                                                1.⇒8.
                         (A a)((A b) (A x) (barep (376x) (barep (376x) 444x) (4 x) (6 x) (6
                                                                             Proof is the same as proof of (9), with "ownb" replaced by "partb."
  18)
                                                                      right[x;y] \Longrightarrow \sim right[y;x]
                        (3\alpha(x))(3\beta(y))[rightb[\alpha;\beta]] \wedge single[x] \wedge single[y] \wedge single[x] \rightarrow [(\alpha y)(\beta x)[rightb[\alpha;\beta]] \wedge single[y] \wedge single[x]
        (\exists \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}) [\text{partb}[\alpha; \gamma] \setminus (\forall \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}) [\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}] \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}) [\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}] (\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}) [\alpha \in 
                                                                         Proof is (Alelegia of Calentas (I. (A. Calentas Anabal (Acade Calentas Acade Calentas Calenta
```

```
(βα)[ακκΛ(ββ)[βεγΛrightb[α;β]]]Λsingle[x]Λsingle[y]
   1.
              YEX A (3B) [BEY Arightb[Y:B]]
   2.
              |μέν ∧ rightb[γ;μ],
   3.
                       (Ja) [aey (JB) [bex Arightb[a; B]]]
   4.
                       5.
   6.
   7.
                                                                                                                               1,2,6,7
   8.
                       single[y] ∧ μ€y ∧ ω€y⇒μ=ω
   9.
 10.
                                                                                                                                                                   3,8,10,12
11.
                       rightb[λ;ω]
                                                                                                                        and the a selected danging if ( ) who Axion
                      2 (rightb)
12.
                      rightb[\lambda;\omega] \Rightarrow \sim rightb[\omega;\lambda]
                                                                                                                                              The second to the second of th
13.
14.
                       ~rightb[ω;λ]
                   rightb[ω;λ]
15.
                ~4,
16.
17. [4. A single[y] A single[x]]
          1.⇒17. qed.
                                                                      Ividiger a la parece a la face de la face a la
   19)
                      (right)
                                                                                                                               公共企业的支撑Manager 1996年,1997年,由1986年的1986年中,1997年
          (3\alpha \in x)(3\beta \in y)[rightb[\alpha; \beta]] \wedge (3\alpha \in y)(3\beta \in z)[rightb[\alpha; \beta]] \wedge single[x]
                 \Rightarrow (3\alpha \in x)(3\beta \in z)[tightb[\alpha; \beta] \land single[x] \land single[z]
          (∃α) [αξχ Λ(∃β) [βξy Λ rightb[α;β]]] \ (¬α) [αξγ λ (¬β) [βξ χ rightb[α;β]]] \ Λ single[χ] Λ single[χ] Λ single[χ]
                      \Rightarrow (3\alpha) [\alpha \in x_{\Lambda} (3\beta)[\beta \in z_{\Lambda} right b[\alpha : \beta]] \Rightarrow single[x] \Rightarrow single[x]
                [[[a; o]dingir_sig](ab) Avao] (oE) V[[[a; o] qiquir Val(aE) Vaso](ve)
                         Asingle[y]
                YEX Λ (∃β) [βεγ Λ rightb[γ;β]
   2.
   3.
                hey Arightb[Y; µ]
                wey Λ rightb[ω;β]

λεγ Λ rightb[ω;β]

ES2

ES4
   4.
   5.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                        US-Lem.1
                single[y] ∧ μ€y ∧ ω€y ⇒ μ=ω
                                                                                                                                  6.
   7.
                μ=ω
                                                                                                                                                                                                                          3,7,12
   8.
                rightb[\gamma;\omega]
   9.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Axiom
                T(rightb)
                rightb[γ;ω] ∧ rightb[ω;λ] ⇒rightb[γ;λ]
10.
               \lambda \in \mathbb{Z}_{\Lambda} \text{ rightb}[\gamma; \lambda]
11.
12. (3β)[βez Arightb[γ;β]]
2. (3β)[βez Arightb[γ;β]]
14. [βα) [αεκ Λ (ββ) [βε z Λ rightb [α; β]]] EG13
          1. ∧ single[x] ∧ single[z] ⇒ 14. ∧ single[x] ∧ single[z] qed. 15
```

```
20)
                   jright[x;y] ⇒right[x;y]
                                                                                        .o(00) | 1. ∧(38) | (88) ∧ 1. coldus | (60)
        (3\alpha \in \mathbb{R}^3) (3\beta \in \mathbb{R}) [jrightb[\alpha;\beta]] \wedge single[\mathbb{R}] \wedge single[\mathbb{R}] \wedge single[\mathbb{R}]
                   \Rightarrow (\exists \alpha \in x) (\exists \beta \in y) [rightb[\alpha; \beta]] \land single[x] \land single[y]
        (3α) [αξκ Λ (3β) [βξy Λjrightb[α;β]]] Λ single[x] Λ single[y] Λ
                   ⇒(∃α) [αεx ∧(∃β) [βεy ∧ rightb[α;β]]] ∧ single[x] ∧ single
            (\vec{\exists}\alpha)[\alpha \in x \land (\vec{\exists}\beta)[\beta \in y \land jrightb[\alpha;\beta]]]
             \gamma \in X_{\Lambda}(\exists \beta)[\beta \in y \land jrightb[\gamma; \beta]]
                                                                                                                                                                                            ESB
             μένω jrightb[γ;μ]
             (\forall x)(\forall y)[jrightb[x;y] \Rightarrow rightb[x;y]]
                                                                                                                                                                                            Axiom
            jrightb[γ;μ] ⇒rightb[γ;μ]
                                                                                                                       LAIN danaire to wood rad
  6.
           μεγκrightb[Y;μ]
  7.
             (\exists \beta)[\beta \in y \land rightb[\gamma; \beta]]
                                                                                                                                                                                            EG6
  8.
           Y€x ∧7.
                                                                                                                                                                                                             .01
          \lfloor (3\alpha) [\alpha \in x \land (3\beta) [\beta \in y \land rightb[\alpha; \beta]] \rfloor
  9.
                                                                                                                       A stranged y ) x exergively
10.
        1. \land single[x] \land single[y] \Rightarrow 9. \land single[x] \land single[y]
                                                                                                                                                                       ( 11372 - 1 2 May )
                                                                                                                                                                                                         (6)
  21)
                   jright[x;y] \land z \neq y \Rightarrow \sim jright[x;z]
                      The SIR programs assumed that "zyy" was equivalent to the
  assertion, "the z is not the y." This latter preferred interpretation can be expressed directly in the SIRI formalism by
  ringle[z] single[y] ( ( of z) [ of y] a propriate SIRI statement corresponding to (21) is:
        (3αξx)(3βξy)[jrightb[α;β]] \ single[x] \ single[y] \ single[y] \ single[z]
                   (*\aex)[\aex)[\aex)[\aex)[\aex] \aex)[\aex] \aexis 
        (3α) [αξχ Λ(3β)[βεγΛjrightb[α;β]]] Λ single[χ] Λ single[γ] Λ single[χ]
                  _ (∀ α) [αεz ⇒α(y]
               [2] γ (ac) [αεx Λ(3β) [βεz Λ jrightb[α;β]] λ single[χ] λ single[χ]
  Proof is in the proof of (22) below.
                   jright[x;y] \land z \neq x \Rightarrow \sim jright[z;y]
  As discussed in the above note, the appropriate SIRI statement is:
  (βεγ) [βεγ) jrightb[α;β]] \ single[x] \ single[y] \ single[y] \ single[z] \ single[z]
                     \Lambda(\forall \alpha \in z) [\alpha \notin x]
                     \wedge(\forall \alpha \in z) (\exists \beta \in y) [jrightb[\alpha; \beta]] \wedge single[z] \wedge single[y]
```

```
(3α) [αεχ Λ (3β) [βεγ Λ jrightb[α;β]]] κsingle[κ] κsingle[γ] κsingle[z]
                            \Lambda(\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in z \Rightarrow \alpha \notin x]
                            Actual of the property of the plane of the party of the p
                   (3α) [αεx λ(3β) [peyχ irighta a; β] λ single[x] λ single[y]
                  λέχ Λ(∃β)[βέγ Λ jrightb[λ;β]] ES1
ωέγ ( jrightb[λ;δ]) (ΘΕ) Λ γ κο (ΘΕ) Λ [[[Θ[κο]dadgir Λ γ 3θ] (ΘΕ) Λ κο Β52 ΘΕ)
    3.
                                                                                                                                  moixA single[a] Asing) e[s] Asingle[s]
    4.
                   U(jrightb)
                  j+18h2693; 60 - (40) [10, 40] [10, 40] [10, 40] [10] ]- (40) [10]
    5.
                             \wedge [\alpha \neq \lambda \Rightarrow \sim \text{irightb}[\alpha; \omega]]
                   (4 a) [[a+w = 2] [18h b(X;a]] } {a+k - 1 [18h b[a; w]] (80) 1 (80)
    6.
                       Aright blots | Asing leight ( A chip and ) | Al el gris A [ [ ] signis ]
    7.
                               8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                 iministrinis Arge
                                 Y \in X \land (J\beta) [\beta \in Z \land jrightb[Y;\beta]]
    9.
                                                                                                                                                            YCON (38) (36) (36) Arcighth (4,6)
10.
                                 μεz Λ jrightb[Y;μ]
                                                                                                                                                                                            Wayld Make MBLem. 1
 11.
                                 single[x] \lambda \in x \wedge \gamma \in x \Rightarrow \gamma = \lambda
                                                                                                                                                                     12. Po.l.
                                 γ=λ
 13°
                                 μ€z ⇒μ€y
 14.
                                       \mu = \omega.
                                       9. £(.01) (v/y) (v/z) [rishto(x:y) Arishto(x:y) Arishto(x:y) (x/y) (x/y)
 15.
                                                                                                       TATE PROBLEM A CHERT PARTY CALL TO THE PARTY OF THE PARTY
16.
                                                                                                                         TELLIFEE (38) [868 A JELSON DE [3:8] ] 1
                                 μ<del>/</del>ω
17.
                                                                                                                                                Jet x A (3p) (cer A jright blass)
 18.
                                 μ≠ω ⇒~jrightb[λ;μ]
                                                                                                                                                                                       [d:G]didgin[ A x 30 18 (Ci
19.
                                  ~jrightb[λ;μ]
                                                                                                                                                             14.21, 15,000 Let x) A LEX A 25x = 12.4)
20.
                                  jrightb[λ;μ]
21
                                                                                                                                                            d=A ← x3d , x3d , [0]013h 24 117.01
22:
                          \stackrel{\sim}{\sim} [8. \wedge single[x] \wedge single[z]]
23
                                                                                                                                                                                                      - (Z. ddadgiri
24
                       single[z] \wedge single[x] \wedge (\forall \alpha)[\alpha \in z \Rightarrow \alpha \notin x]
                                                                                                                                                                                                 Thinkbluit of
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   . 61
25.
                                (3\alpha)[\alpha \in \mathbb{Z} \land (3\beta)[\beta \in \mathbb{Y} \land \text{jrightb}[\alpha;\beta]]
                                 aez (∃β)[βey / jrightb[a;β]]
26.
                                                                                                                                                   [[s]oignla [[z]olgole, . [FS26] . It
27.
                                 bey Ajrightb[a;b]
28.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         US Lem. 1
                                 single[y] \wedge b \in y \wedge \omega \in y \Rightarrow b=\omega
29.
                                 ъ≕ω
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        1,27,3,28
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              US24
30.
                                 a€z ⇒a€x
                                   Га=λ
31.
32.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              26.30
                                        aex
33.
                                   _aex
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              2,31,12
34.
                                 a≠λ
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              US6
35.
                                 a \neq \lambda \Rightarrow \sim jrightb[a; \omega]
36.
                                 ~jrightb[a;ω]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              34,35
37.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       26,29,12
                                 jrightb[a;ω]
38.
                           ~Z5.
39.
                          \sim [25. \wedge single[z] \wedge single[y]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              38,24,1
40.
                  24.<del>→</del>39.
41.
                [7 \Rightarrow 22.] \land [24 \Rightarrow 39.]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              23,40
42.
                  1. \Rightarrow [[7. \Rightarrow 22.] \land [24. \Rightarrow 39.]]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              42
43.
                  [1. \Rightarrow [7. \Rightarrow 22.]] \land [1 \Rightarrow [24. \Rightarrow 39.]]
                                                                    qed(21).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              43
                  1. ∧7.⇒22.
                  1. ∧ 24.⇒39.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              43
                                                                        qed(23).
```

```
23) Entisht[x;y] A right[x; e] = ratisht[raz] | dunging A vend (see
   (306x)(386x)[rishtb[0:8]] \(Gex)(386x)[rishtb[0:8] \(single[x] \)
         (30) [aex \(3E) [BEY \right[a;B]]] \(30) [aey \(3E) [3E) [3E)
     single[x] single[y] single[z]
         [[sletgnien [x]elgnien [[laip]dadaixinase](af) x x x [(\single[x])
    [(302) [aex V (38) [Bex V Lishtpla:8]]] (305) [aex V (38) [Bex V (38)] (36)
         Arightb[α;β]] Asingle[x] single[y], single[z]
      μεκ Λ (3β) [βεν Λrightp[μ;β]] [[β;κ]dangar( Λ 838] (βε) Λ κοω] (ος)
 2.
                                                                                ĖS2
 3.
      ωεγ∧rightb[μ;ω]
                                             SER A (30) (RES A HI SOUTH YELL
 4.
      \gamma \epsilon \gamma \lambda (\beta) [\beta \epsilon z \wedge rightb[\gamma; \beta]]
                                                                                ES1
                                                          - (n: vida giri), ag.
 5.0
      rightb[γ;λ]]
                                                  PTATESY A XBA A Extendence
                                                                                US+Lem.1
 6.
      single[y] \wedge \omega \in y \wedge Y \in y \Rightarrow \omega = Y
 7.
                                                                                1,3,4,6
 8.
      rightb[ω;λ]
                                                                                5,7,12
      (\forall x)(\forall y)(\forall z)[rightb[x;y] \land rightb[y;z] \Rightarrow \sim jrightb[x;z]]
 9.
                                                                                Axlom
    [\underline{xightb}[\mu;\omega] \land rightb[\omega;\lambda] \Rightarrow \sim jrightb[\mu;\lambda]
10.
                                                                                US9
        (3\alpha)[\alpha \in x \land (3\beta)[\beta \in z \land jrightb[\alpha; \beta]]
11.
12.
        \Re x \wedge (\exists \beta) [\beta \in z \wedge jrightb[a; \beta]]
                                                                                ESI1
                                                         Las Hatter serve
13.
                                                                                ES12
        bez A jrightb[a;b]
                                                               Tuisid marri w
                                                                                US+Lem.1
14.9
        single[x] _ µ€x _ a€x ⇒µ=a
                                                                 ig: Ald mai
                                                                               .2.12.14
15.
                                                [[s]olenis / [x]olenis / 3] us Len.]
16.
        single[z] \land \lambda \in z \land b \in z \Rightarrow \lambda = b
17.
                                                                              1,5,13,16
        λ≖b
                                     Lebos saulice V. A. Ixlatanta A. Islatanta Islata 17 12
18.
        jrightb[μ;λ]
                                      11 | 200 | 1062 / (36) | 186 / 3x | 3x | 3x | 11 | 11
19.
        ~jrightb[μ;λ]
                                             os des A (3B) (Bey A jright bia; Bj]
20.
                                                                                        26
                                                         Tate in the last V Add
21. [x] 11. \land single[x] \land single[z]]
                                                                                       . 55
 1. 21.
               qed.
                                                  Ring to Frit Notes Nucly Paper
                                                                                       .88
 88.8.71 1
     5324
                                                                                       .O&
                                                                          .18
    1, 500
  1 /16 3
                                                                          2 3 C
      086
                                                        lunalding 171 - = 185
    100
                                                              face promptal will
   12.08 LOS
                                                                 ferner bling
  1 15.86
                                                                           24,1≈239;
    (N. 1800)
                                                          [1,920,15 [24,0039,1]
                                                    11.45(12.45) N. 1856. +34. 11
                                             [1] 中[7] 下22. [1] [1] [24. 中39. ]]
                                                         1. A JAJAS 39. godak31.
```

a. SET-INCLUSION

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(EVERY KEYPUNCH-OPERATOR IS A GIRL)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 TIPE POWEITON USED IS . .;
SETR-SELECT
((GENERIC . KEYPUNCH-OPERATUR) (GENERIC . G[RL))
(THE REPLY . .)
 (THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETK
(KEYPUNCH-UPERATOR GIRL)
(ITS REPLY . .)

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN GIRL AND KEYPUNCH-DRERATOR)

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN KEYPUNCH-DPERATOR AND GIRL)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(ANY GIRL"ES AN EXAMPLE OF A PERSON)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 SETH-SELECT
(IGENERIC ... GIRL) (GENERIC .. PERSON))
(THE REPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
 SETR
SETN
(GIRL PERSON)
(ITS REPLY , .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND GIRL)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET BELATION BETWEEN GIRL AND PERSON)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
SETRO
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETRU-SELECT
((GENERIC . PERSON) (GENERIC . PERSON))
(THE REPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETRY
(PERSON PERSON)
 (ITS REPLY . .)
 (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETRG-SELECT
(IGENERIC . PERSON) (GENERIC . GIRL))
(THE REPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETRG
(PERSON GIRL)
 (ITS REPLY . .)
SOMETIMES
 (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A MONKEY A KEYPUNCH-OPERATOR Q)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETNG-SELECT
((GENERIC - MONKEY) (GENERIC - KEYPUNCH-OPERATOR))
(THE REPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETNG
(MGMKEY KEYPUNCH-OPERATOR)
 (LISTREPLY . .)
(LISTEFFICIENT INFORMATION)
```

```
TO THE RESERVE TO A STATE OF THE PARTY OF TH
```

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(MAX IS AN IBM-7094)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(LUNIQUE - MAX) (GENERIC - 18M-7094))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETAS
(MAX [8N-7094)
(ITS REPLY ...)
II UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION SETWEEN MAX AND 18M-7094)
II UNDERSTAND THE NEMBER RELATION BETWEEN 18M-7094 AND MAX)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(AN ISH-7094 IS A COMPUTER)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC . IBM-7094) (GENERIC . COMPUTER))
(THE REPLY . .)
ITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . . )
(IBN-7094 COMPUTER) &
IITS REPLY . . .
II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN COMPUTER AND IBM-7094)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN ISM-7094 AND COMPUTER)
(THE MEXT SENTENCE IS ....)
(IS MAK A COMPUTER Q)
(THE PUNCTION USED IS . .) ...
SETRO-SELECT
((UNIQUE . MAR) TGENERIE . COMPUTER))
(THE REPLY . S.)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETREO
                                                                       IMAX COMPUTERS
(ITS REPLY . .)
YES
THE NEXT SENTENCE IS .....
ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . . I
SETR-SELECT
(ISPECIFIC . BOY) (GENERIC . MIT-STUDENT))
THE REPLY . . !
SETASL
(BOY MIT-STUDENT)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(GO2840 IS A BOY)
11 UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GOZBOO AND BUY!
(1 UMBERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN BOY AND GO2840)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETHEEN GOZBAD AND MIT-STUDENT)
(I UNDERSTAND THE NEMBER RELATION BETHEEN MIT-STUDENT AND GOZBAD)
```

```
(THE MEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
   (EVERY MIT-STUDENT IS A BRIGHT-PERSON)
   ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
   SETR-SELECT
   ((GENERIC . MIT-STUDENT) (GENERIC . BRIGHT-PERSUN))
   (THE REPLY . .)
   ITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
   SETA
   (MIT-STUDENT BRIGHT-PERSON)
   (ITS REPLY . .)
   II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETHEEN BRIGHT-PERSON AND MIT-STUGENT)
   (THE MEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
   IIS THE BOY A BRIGHT-PERSON AF
   THE FUNCTION USED IS . . 1 4
   SETHQ-SELECT
   ((SPECIFIC . BOY) (GENERIC . BRIGHT-PERSON))
   (THE REPLY . . F.
   SETASIO
   (BUY BRIGHT-PERSON)
   IITS REPLY . . 1
   (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
   (THE PUNCTION USED IS ...)
   SETN-SERECT
((UNDOME . JUMNS (GENERIC . BOY))
(THE SEPLY . .)
(JEME SAME-FUNCTION WSED IS . VI
SETTE
(JEME SAME-FUNCTION WSED IS . VI
(JEME SAME SAME THE SAME SETTING BETWEEN JOHN AND ROTE)
(I WIDERSTAND THE SETTING RELATION GETWEEN SUY AND JOHN)
(IN SMEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
   SETRO-SELECT
((SPECIFIC - BOY) (GENERIC - BRIGHT-PERSON))
   (THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
   SETHSLO
   (BOY BRIGHT-PERSON)
   ILTS MEPLY . .)
   (WHICH BOY . . (GO2840 JOHN))
```

) () ()

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
  (THE MAN IS A JERK)
   (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
  SETR-SELECT
   (ISPECIFIC . MAN) (GENERIC . JERK))
   ITHE REPLY . . I
   ITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . . I
  SETRS1
  (MAN JERK)
  (ITS REPLY . .)
  (602840 IS A MAN)
(GOZBOG IS & MAN)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GOZBOG AND MAN)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN MAN AND GOZBOG)
II UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GOZBOG AND JEKK)
II UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER AELATION BETWEEN JERK AND GOZBOG)
  (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . 34
  IJACK IS A DOPE
  ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . ....
THE REPLY (GENERIC DOPE))
(THE REPLY (GENERIC SUPPRISON OF THE REPLY (GENERIC SUPPRISON OF THE SUPPRISON OF 
  SETRS
   IJACK DOPEL
 (ITS REPLY . .)

II UNDERSTAND THE LEMENTS HELATION BETWEEN JACK AND DOPE I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER BELATION BETWEEN DOPE AND JACK)
   (THE MERT SENTENCE IS . ....
  (JOHN 12 TEK)
   THE FUNCTION USED IS . ...
 SETUP SECRET
  ITHE TREALY & . J TO TO
THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS , .)

EQUITY

(I UNDERSTAND THE EQUITY WELATION BETWEEN JOHN AND JACK)

I UNDERSTAND THE EQUITY WELATION BETWEEN JACK AND JOHN!
 THE HERT SENTENCE IS . ...
SETHSQ
  (JOHN DOPE)
 (ITS REPLY . .)
```

```
(THE YEAT SENTENCE IS . .)
    (15 THE MAN A DOPE C)
     ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . . 1
    SETHU-SELECT
     (ISPECIFIC - MAN) (GENERIC . DOPE))
    THE REPLY . . !

ITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . . !
    SETESIO
    (MAN DOPE)
     IITS REPLY . . 1
     (INSUFFICIENT INFURNATION)
    (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
     IJOHN IS THE MAN)
     ITHEMFUNCTION USED IS . .)
    FIRESOUNCIAN USE IS ... (IMEGUE ... JOHN) (SRECIFIC ... MAN)) (THE MEPLY ...) (THE SUB-FUNCTION LIVED IS ...)
   COUNT NAME CONTROL OF THE EQUIV RELATION BETHEEN JOHN AND GOZEAU I UNDERSTAND THE EQUIV RELATION BETHEEN GOZEAU AND JOHN)
    (THE MENT SENTENCE ES . .)
(THE PUNCTION USED IS ...)
SETRE SELECT
(ISPECIFIC NAM) TGENERIC . UDPE))
(THE THE PUNCTION MSED IS ...)
(The TENT SEPTENCE TE. ...)

(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

(THE THE TENT IN GENERIC . MANNI

(THE THE TUNETION USED IS ...)
    SERNS.

174 MAN.

115 MPL 

11 WEST AND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN JIM AND MAN]

11 WEST AND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN MAN AND JIM)
     THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . . .
     (IS THE MAN A DUPE Q)
     (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
    SETAQ-SELECT
(ISPECIFIC . MAN) (GENERIC . DOPE))
    (THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
    SETHSLO
     (MAN DOPE)
    (ITS REPLY . .)
(which man . . (GO2840 JIM))
```

```
(THE MEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
LEVERY FIREMAN DWNS A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
OWN-SELECT
(IGENERIC . PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS) (GENERIC . FIREMAN))
(THE KEPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
OWNE
UMNK
(PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS FIREMAN)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE POSSESS-BY-EACH RELATION BETWEEN PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS AND FIREMAN)
(I UNDERSTAND THE OWNED-BY-EACH RELATION BETWEEN FIREMAN AND PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS ..)
(DOES A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS OWN A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS Q)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)

OWN-SELECT

(IGENERIC . PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS) (GENERIC . PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS))

(THE REPLY . .)

(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)

UMNRQ

(PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(NU .. THEY ARE THE SAME)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(DUES A DUCTOR UWN A PAIR-UF-RED-SUSPENDERS Q)
THE FUNCTION USED IS . . !
THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)

ONNU-SELECT

((GENERIC . PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS) (GENERIC . DOCTOR))

(THE KEPLY . .)

(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
UNNRY

[PAIR-OF-KED-SUSPENDERS DOCTOR]
(115 REPLY . .)
(INSUFFICIENT INFORMATION)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
LA FIRECHIEF IS A FIREMAN)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC - FIREMANI)
(THE REPLY - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS - .)
(I ME SUB-FUNCTION USED IS - .)
SETM
(FIRECHIEF FIREMAN)
(ITS MEPLY - .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET MELATION BETWEEN FIREMAN AND FIMECHIEF)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET MELATION BETWEEN FIRECHIEF AND FIREMAN)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(DOES A FIRECHIEF OWN A PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS W)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
OWNU-SELECT
((GENERIC - PAIR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS) (GENERIC - FIRECHIEF))
(THE REPLY - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS - .)
OWNED

(PATR-OF-RED-SUSPENDERS FIRECHIEF)
(115 REPLY . .)
(15)
```

```
16.00000 85 A LOG-LOG-DECITAIG)
(1 UNDEASTAND THE ELEMENTS ALLATION DETMEEN GO2840 AND LOG-LOG-DECITAIG)
(1 SENDEASTAND THE FACETOR PLATION BETWEEN LOG-LUG-DECITAIG AND GO28401
(2 NEW PROPERTY INFURMATION)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               THE PURCHION WIND IS . .)

ONN-LEGER TO COMPLETE TO CO
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         (115 REPLY . .)
(18 WAGESTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION NETWERN ALFRED AND TECH-MAN)
(18 WAGESTAND THE MEMBEN MELATION WETWEEN TECH-MAN AND ALFRED)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      OMMU-SELECT (18 C. LUC-LUC-DECTIALG) (GEMERIC . EMBINEERING-STUCENT)) (18 C. MEDINEERING-STUCENT)) (18 C. MEDINEERING-STUCENT) (18 C. MEDINEERING-STUCENT)) (18 C. MEDINEERING-STUCENT)) (18 C. MEDINEERING-STUCENT)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   "TIME NEXT SENTENCE IS ...)
"BOKES AN EMCINEERING STUDENT DEN THE LUG-LUG-DECITRIG 4)
                                                                                                                                      SPEN-SELECT OF THE CONTROL OF THE CONTROL OF THE STATE OF THE STATE OF THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)

THE LOG-LOG-DECITAIC
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           CALL PUNCTION USED IS . .)

CONTROL SALES

THE REAL SALES

THE NUMBER OF . .)

THE NUMBER OF . ...

THE NUMBER OF . ...
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  TUNNING AFRED) (GENERIC . TECH-HAN))
FRAME MERCHANIS ...)
(THE "GEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A TECH-MAN IS AN ENGINEERING-STUDENT)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 INTE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
                                                                                                       THE FUNCTION USED 15 . . .
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   CACHOLD IS A TECH-HAND
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Series William 10m used 15 . . .
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      THE FUNCTION USED IS . . .
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 ALFRED TECH-HAND
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 IITS AEPLY . . !
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     1SKTDE HOLDER INC.STUDENT)
[170] BENJASTAD THE POSSESS-BY-EACH RELATION BETWEEN SLIDE-KULE AND ENGINEERING-STUDENTH
[1] UNDERSTAD THE POSSESS-BY-EACH RELATION BETWEEN ENGINEERING-STUDENT AND SLIDE-KULE)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             ILGERIOG-DECITALG ALFRED)
ITELEGENY - GABRY - -
ITELEGENY THE POSSESS RELATION BETWEEN LOG-LOG-DECITALG AND ALFRED)
ITELEGENY THE DWINED RELATION BETWEEN ALFRED AND LOG-LOG-DECITALG)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             JS REPLY . .)
UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN VEXNON AND TECH-MAN)
UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER KELATION BETWEEN TECH-MAN AND VERNON)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              . SLIDE-RULE) (GENERIC . ENGINEERING-STUDENT))
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  . LOG-LOG-DECITATE | GENERIC . SLIDE-RULE!
                                                                                                                                                              (GREERE . LOG-LOG-DECITRIG) (UNIQUE . ALFRED))
THE REPLY ...)
THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ..)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      I FARE VERIF SEMINENCE, IS. . .)
LEWERY EMBENEEN ING-STUDENT DAMS A SLIDE-RULE)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      TUNIONE VERNON) IGENERIC . TECH-MAN))
(THE NEPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        (THE NEWS SENTENCE IS . .)
IN LOG-LOG-DECITAGE IS A SLIDE-HULE)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              I THE MERY SENTENCE 15 ...
THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . . )
ALFRED DWNS A LOG-LOG-DECITRIG)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Che Punty Ton Like 18
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            I THE MENT SENTENCE IS . . I
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               ITHE FUNETION USED 15 . . )
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               ITHE PONETION USED IS . . .)
                                                                                                   THE FUNCTION USED IS . ..
```

```
TIME NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A NOSE IS PART OF A PERSON)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PAKIK-SELECT
(IGENERIC - NOSE) (GENERIC - PERSON))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTR
(NOSE PERSON)
LITS REPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART-DE-EACH RELATION BETWEEN MOSE AND PERSON)
II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND NUSE!
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A NOSTRIL IS A PART OF A NOSE)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTR-SELECT
((GENERIC . NOSTRIL) (GENERIC . NOSE))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTR
(NOSTRIL NOSE)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN NOSTRIL AND NOSE)
II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN NOSE AND NOSTRILL
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
IA PROFESSOR IS A TEACHER)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC . PROFESSUR) (GENERIC . TEACHER))
ITHE REPLY . . )
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(PRUFESSOR TEACHER)
(ITS KEPLY . .)
II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN TEACHER AND PROFESSOR)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN PROFESSUR AND TEACHER)
ITHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A TEACHER IS A PERSON)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETK-SELECT
((GENERIC . TEACHER) (GENERIC . PERSON))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR
(TEACHER PERSON)
(ITS KEPLY . .)
II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND TEACHER)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN TEACHER AND PERSON)
```

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A NUSTRIL PART OF A PROFESSOR U)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRO-SELECT
(IGENERIC . NOSTRIL) (GENERIC . PROFESSOR))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRU
(NUSTRIL PROFESSOR)
IIIS REPLY . . 1
YE5
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A NOSE PART OF A NOSE Q)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRU-SELECT
(IGENERIC . NOSE) (GENERIC . NOSE))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRO
INDSE NOSEL
(ITS REPLY . .)
(NO , PART MEANS PROPER SUBPART)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A PERSON IS A LIVING-CREATURE)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC . PERSON) (GENERIC . LIVING-CREATURE))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR
(PERSON LIVING-CREATURE)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN LIVING-CREATURE AND PERSON)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND LIVING-CREATURE)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A NOSTRIL PART OF A LIVING-CREATURE Q)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRU-SELECT
((GENERIC . NOSTRIL) (GENERIC . LIVING-CREATURE))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRO
(NOSTRIL LIVING-CREATURE)
(ITS REPLY . .)
SUMETIMES
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A LIVING-CREATURE PART OF A NOSE W)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRO-SELECT
([GENERIC . LIVING-CREATURE) [GENERIC . NUSE])
(THE KEPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRO
(LIVING-CREATURE NUSE)
(175 REPLY . .)
(NO , NOSE IS SOMETIMES PART OF LIVING-CREATURE)
```

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A VAN-DYKE IS PART OF FERREN)
           (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
  THE FUNCTION USED IS ..)

PARTA-SELECT

(IGENERIC . VAN-DYKE) (UNIQUE . FERREN))

THE REPLY ..)

LITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ..)

PARTAGU

(VAN-DYKE FERREN)

LITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ..)

LITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...

L
      (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A VAN-DYKE IS A BEARD)
      (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
  ITHE FUNCTION USED IS ..)

SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC . VAM-DYKE) (GENERIC . BEAND))

[THE REPLY ...]

(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED 15 ...)

(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS ...)

(THE MEXT SENTENCE IS ...)

(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
         (THE FUNCTION USED IS --)
PARTRO-SELECT
((GENERIC - BEADD) (UNIQUE - FERREN))
             (THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRIUQ
(BEARD FERREN)
(ITS REPLY ...)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A CAT IS A DISPLAY-DEVICE)
    (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS ...)

(A CRT IS 'PART OF THE POP-1)

(THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)

PHITR-SELECT

(THE REPLY ...)

(THE SWB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)

PARTINGS

(CRI POP-1)

(ITS REPLY ...)

(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION RETHERS SOZING AND DOP-1)

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART RELATION RETHERS POP-1 AND CAPACITY

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART RELATION RETHERS CAPACITY

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART RELATION DETHERS CAPACITY

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPPART RELATION
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      The second contract of the second contract of
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  ITHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .) ISAM IS THE POP-1)
         (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
      SETA-SELECT (UNIQUE - SAM) (SPECIFIC - PPP-13): JB Date POINT WHITE WALLESSON (THE THE TOP TO THE TOP TO THE TAX OF THE T
      TTRE SUB-PENCETURY USED AS TO SECURITY SAFETY SAFET
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             $ 4$/5 99
$2000-6-
75%$ 7005
1. \Y3898 85
```

E. PART-WHOLE, SPECIFIC

三世纪 (三) 自治理**教** (主题种者は解释。)

```
(THE MEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A SCREEN IS PART OF EVERY DISPLAY-DEVICE)
  (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 PARIN-SELECT
((GENERIC - SCREEN) (GENERIC - DISPLAY-DEVICE))
(THE REPLY - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .) PARTR
PARTH

(SCREIN DISPLAY-DEVICE)

(ITS REPLY . . . )

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN SCREEN AND DISPLAY-DEVICE)

(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN DISPLAY-DEVICE AND SCREEN)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A SCREEN PART OF SAM J)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS ..)
PARTKU-SELECT
((GENERIC . SCREEN) (UNIQUE . SAM))
(THE KEPLY ..)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ..)
PAKTROUQ
(ISCREEN SAM)
(ITS RÉPLY ..)
YIS
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A BEARD IS PART OF A BEATNIK)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
THE FUNCTION USED IS ..)
PARIK-SELEC!
((GENERIC - BEARD) (GENERIC - BEATNIK))
(THE REPLY ..)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ..)
 PAKIK
IDEARU BEATNIK)
TISEARD BEATHIR)
(ITS KEPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUBPAKT-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN BEAKD AND HEATHIK)
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN BEAKD AND HEATHIK)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(EVERY COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER IS A BEATNIK)
  ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . ..
SETR-SELECT
(LOENERIC - COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER) (GENERIC - GEAINIK))
(THE REPLY - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION OF SET IN THE SUB-FUNCTION OF 
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(BUZZ IS A COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
THE FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SELR-SELECT
((UNIQUE - BUZZ) (GENERIC - COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER))
(THE REPLY -...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
SELRS
 (BUZZ COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER)
(ITS KEPLY . .)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN BUZZ AND CUFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN COFFEE-HOUSE-CUSTOMER AND BUZZ)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(IS A BEARD PART OF BUZZ Q)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTRY-SELECT
((GENEMIC - BEARD) (UNIQUE - BUZZ))
(THE REPLY - .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
  PARTRGUO
 (BEARD BUZZ)
(ITS REPLY . .)
YES
```

```
ITHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
 (A BOY IS A PERSON)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
SETR-SELECT
(IGENERIC , BOY) IGENERIC . PERSON))
 (THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
 SETR
 (BOY PERSON)
 IITS REPLY . . .
  II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND BOY!
 (I UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETHEEN BOY AND PERSON)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
 (THE FUNCTION USED IS . . )
 SETH-SELECT
(1UNIQUE . JOHN) (GENERIC . BOY))
SETRS
(JOHN BOY)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(A FINGER IS PART OF A MANO)
  THE PUNCTION USED IS . . .
PARTR-SELETY
((GENERIC , FINGER) (GENERIC - HAND))
(THE AEPLY , TON USED IS ...)
 PARTA

(FINGER MANY) AND ADMINISTRATION OF THE TREE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE PA
  II UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION WETNERN HAND AND FINGER)
 THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
  HAVE-RESOLVE
  (FINGER LUNIQUE . JOHN) 1
  (THE REPLY : 1)
(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS ANUIGUOUS .. BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))
  II DON'T KNOW WHETHER FINGER IS PART OF JOHN)
```

```
TIHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . . .
ITHERE IS ONE HAND ON EACH ARM).
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
PARTEN-SELECT
(IGENERSC . ARMY IZ . HANDI)
ITHE REPEY . - T
(I UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN ARM AND HAND)
II REALIZE THE NUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 1 AND (PLIST NAME ARM))
II UNBERSTAND THE SUBPART-DE-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND ARM)
(I REALIZE THE HUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 1 AND (PLIST NAME HAND))
THE MENT SERFENCE IS . . .
ITHERE ARE THO ARMS ON A PERSON!
ITHE FUNCTION USED IS . . .
PARTIM-SELECT
((GENERIC . PERSON) (2 . ARM))
THE REPLY . . )

II LONGERSTAND THE STREEPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETMEEN PERSON AND ARM)

II REALTHE THE WOMBER RELATION RETMEEN 2 AND FLIST MANG PERSON)

I LONGERSTAND THE SUPPART-OF-EACH RELATION METMEEN ARM AND PERSON)

(4 REALISE THE MUMBER RELATION BETMEEN 2 AND (PLIST NAME ARM))
(THE MERT SENTENCE'IS . .)
(HOW MANY FINGERS DOES JOHN HAVE Q)
(THE FUNCTEDA USED IS . .)
HAVE-ARBIA DE
(FINGER FUNTEDE . JOHN)
(THE REPLY EC.)
(THE ABONE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS ** BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS PARTS))
(I KNOWFTME SUMPHOAT-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND FINGER)
((HON UNDER FROM FOR HAND G))
THE PUNCTION USED IS . . .
HASH-RESOLVE
       ※119501-288であり L
1(5 . FIMGER) [GEMERIC . HAND))
THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMUSCULUS OF BUT I ASSUME (MAS) MEANS (MAS AS PARTS)]

(I KNOW THE TRUMER ART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN MAND AND FINGER)

(I REALIZE THE MUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 5, AMB. (PLIST NAME HAND))

(I KNOW THE TRUMER RELATION BETWEEN FINGER AND MAND)

(I REALIZE THE MUMBER RELATION BETWEEN FINGER AND MAND)

(I REALIZE THE RUMBER RELATION BETWEEN 5 AND (PLIST NAME FINGER))
(THE NEXT SENTENCE 15". .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
HAVE-HESOLVE
(FINGER TUNIQUE . JOHN))
(THE MEPLY 2 )

(THE ABOVE SENTENCE IS AMBIGUOUS .. BUT I ASSUME (HAS) MEANS (HAS AS MARTS))
II KNUW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN HAND AND FINGER!
(I KNOW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN ARM AND HAND)
(I KNOW THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN PERSON AND ARM)
THE ANSWER IS 101
```

```
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
          JRIGHT-SELECT
           ((SPECIFIC . TELEPHONE) (SPECIFIC . BOOK))
          (THE REPLY ...)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS ...)
PRIGHT
(TELEPHONE BOOK)
           (175 REPLY . .)
           TI UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GUZBAO AND TELEPHONE)
          (GOZBAL 15.4 BODK)
11 DIMERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GOZBAL AND BOOK)
11 DIMERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN BUCK AND GOZBAL)
           ILMEALIZE THE JRIGHT RELATION BETWEEN TELEPHONE AND BUOK!
           LL REALIZE THE HEET RELATION OF THEEN BOOK AND THE PHONE
     THE DEPTH SHE SUBSTREET OF STREET AFTER OF HER STREET STREET AND
 (THE MERT SENTENCE IS ..)
          (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)

ALCHY-SELECT

(ISPECIFIC . "RAD) (SPECIFIC . TELEPHONE))

[INE REPLY . . .)
           THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . . )
     TAND TELEPHONES (18 AEAL) (COZEAZ IS A PAD)
 TOURTH THE PAD I THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GUZSAZ AND PAD I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN PAD AND GUZSAZ AND PAD I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION SET WEEN PAD AND TELEPHONE TO TREAT THE SELECT RELATION BETWEEN TELEPHONE AND PAD PAD
 PARTIE THE PUNCTION USED IS . . )
 INTEREST ( PAD) (SPECIFIC . BOOK))
   THE REPLY . . )

THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
          (PAD BOOK)
its tilleta to the
       THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
    (THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
           IITS REPLY . .)
```

(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
THE FELEPHONE IS JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE BOOK)

```
THE PAD IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE)
   TTHE FUNCTION USED IS . ..
                                                                                                                                         and the state of
          HIGHT-SELECY
          TESPECIFIC . PADI (SPECIFIC . IELEPHONE))
          THE REPEY . . 1
          THERE IS
          IPAD TELEPHONE
         TTHE NEXT SENTENCE IS . . . )
TTHE PARTS TO THE LEFT OF THE TELEPHONE)
        The fulciton useb ($ ....)
         e waterza i george (in el territo
          MIGHT-SELECT
           ((SPECIFIC . TELEPHONE) (SPECIFIC . PAD))
         (THE KEPLY ...)

THE NEPLY ...)

HERET STEFFURETION USED IS ...)
          TELEPHONE PAD)

#875/NEPLY COTY
PRIEM ABOVE STATEMENT IS IMPUSSIBLE)
     THE MENT SENTENCE TS ... )
THE LEFT OF THE GODK)
 (Mile Aulichton USED IS . .)
    E-RIEHT-BEERET SOONS (SPECIFIC - ASH-THAY))
#5(THE ABRY #55)}
  (GOZNOS IS A ASH-TRAY)

(FFUNDENDEND NE CTITEMEN METATUM NETWEN GOZNAS AND ASH-TRAY)

RECUMBENDEND NEW THE PETATUM NETWEN ASH-TRAY AND GOZNAS)

(FFUNDENDEND AND THE TONT NELATION RETWEN ASH-TRAY AND HOURS

TO MINISTER AND THE TEXT NELATION RETWEN ASH-TRAY AND HOURS
CHA PARTER LET TO THE LEFT OF THE PADI
 I WORNER PUNCTION USED IS ...
 HIT PENEL SELECT
          (ISPECIFIC . PAD) (SPECIFIC . PENCIL))
THE HEPLY - 1

THE SOUPPUNCTY ON USED AS - 1 THE STATE OF THE SOUPPUNCTY ON THE STATE OF THE STA
(I UNDERSTAND THE LEFT RELATION BETHERN PENCIL AND PAGE
```

14 1. The state of the state of

```
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
                                                                                       INHAT IS THE POSITION OF THE PAD OF
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE PAPER IS TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE)
                                                                                       THE FUNCTION USED IS . . )
                                                                                       LOC-SELECT
THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       LISPECIFIC . PADI)
RIGHT-SELECT
                                                                                       ITHE REPLY . . .
(ISPECIFIC . PAPER) (SPECIFIC . TELEPHONE))
                                                                                       ITHE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE REPLY . .)
                                                                                       LUCATES
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       (PAD)
RIGHT
                                                                                       (ITS REPLY . .)
(PAPER TELEPHONE)
(ITS REPLY . .)
(GOZB45 IS A PAPER)
(I UNDERSTAND THE ELEMENTS RELATION BETWEEN GUZB45 AND PAPER)
(I UNDERSTAND THE MEMBER RELATION BETWEEN PAPER AND GOZB45)
(I UNDERSTAND THE RIGHT RELATION BETWEEN PAPER AND TELEPHONE)
                                                                                       THE LEFT-TU-RIGHT DRDER IS AS FOLLOWS)
                                                                                       (PENCIL TASH-TRAY BOOK TELEPHONE PAD) PAPER)
(I UNDERSTAND THE LEFT RELATION BETWEEN TELEPHONE AND PAPER)
                                                                                       (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
                                                                                       (A TELEPHONE IS AN AUDID-TRANSDUCER)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(WHERE IS THE PAD Q)
                                                                                       (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       SETR-SELECT
THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       ((GENERIC . TELEPHONE) (GENERIC . AUDIO-TRANSDUCER))
WHERE-SELECT
                                                                                       (THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(ISPECIFIC . PAD))
(THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       LIELEPHONE AUDIO-TRANSDUCERI
MERES
(PAD)
                                                                                       (ITS REPLY . . !
(ITS REPLY . .)
(JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE TELEPHONE)
                                                                                        II UNGERSTAND THE SUPERSET RELATION BETWEEN AUDIO-TRANSDUCER AND TELEPHONE)
                                                                                       II UNDERSTAND THE SUBSET RELATION BETWEEN TELEPHONE AND AUDIO-TRANSBUCER)
(SOMEWHERE TO THE RIGHT OF THE FOLLOWING . . (PENCILI)
                                                                                       (THE MEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
                                                                                       IA DIAPHRAGM IS PART UF AN AUDIO-TRANSDUCER)
(WHAT IS THE POSITION OF THE PAD Q)
                                                                                       IFHE FUNCTION USED IS . . )
                                                                                       PARTR-SELECT
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       ((GENERIC . DIAPHRAGH) (GENERIC . AUDIU-THANSDUCER))
LOC-SELECT
                                                                                       (THE REPLY . .)
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
((SPECIFIC . PAD))
(THE REPLY . .)
                                                                                       PARTR
(THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       (DIAPHRAGE AUDIO-TRANSDUCER)
LOCATES
                                                                                       (ITS REPLY . .)
(PAD)
(LTS REPLY . .)
                                                                                       II UNDERSTAND THE SUBPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN DIAPHRAGH AND AUDIG-TRANSDUCEA)
                                                                                       (1 UNDERSTAND THE SUPERPART-OF-EACH RELATION BETWEEN AUDIO-TRANSDUCER AND DIAPHRAGA)
THE LEFT-TO-RIGHT ORDER IS AS FOLLOWS!
(ASH-TRAY (BOOK TELEPHONE PAD) PAPER)
(TO FURTHER SPECIFY THE PUSITIONS YOU MUST INDICATE WHERE THE PENCIL IS WITH RESPECT TO THE ASH-THAY)
                                                                                       (THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
(THE NEXT SENTENCE IS . .)
                                                                                        (WHERE IS A DIAPHRAGM Q)
(THE BOOK IS JUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE ASH-TRAY)
                                                                                       (THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
(THE FUNCTION USED IS . .)
                                                                                       WHERE-SELECT
JAIGHT-SELECT
                                                                                       (IGENERIC . DIAPHRAGM))
((SPECIFIC . BOOK) (SPECIFIC . ASH-TRAY))
                                                                                       (THE REPLY . . )
                                                                                       THE SUM-FUNCTION USED IS . . )
(THE REPLY . .)
THE SUB-FUNCTION USED IS . . )
                                                                                       WHEKEG
                                                                                       (DIAPHRAGM)
JRIGHT
(BOUK ASH-TRAY)
                                                                                        (ITS REPLY . .)
LITS REPLY . .)
LI REALIZE THE JRIGHT RELATION BETWEEN BOOK AND ASH-TRAY)
                                                                                        LJUST TO THE LEFT OF THE PAD)
                                                                                        IJUST TO THE RIGHT OF THE BOOK!
                                                                                       (SUMEWHERE TO THE LEFT OF THE FOLLOWING . . (PAPER))
II REALIZE THE JLEFT RELATION BETHEEN ASH-TRAY AND BOOK)
```

This empty page was substituted for a blank page in the original document.

Biographical Note

Bertram Raphael was born in New York City on November 16, 1936. He attended the Bronx High School of Science, received a B.S. degree in Physics from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute in 1957, and received an M.S. degree in Applied Mathematics from Brown University in 1959.

Mr. Raphael held several scholarships at RPI from 1953 to 1957, and the Universal Match Foundation fellowship at Brown University in 1958. He received an NSF honorable mention and was elected to the Society of Sigma Xi in 1957.

Mr. Raphael has been interested in automatic computation since 1959 and has worked in that field for RCA, Moorestown, New Jersey; for Bolt, Beranek and Newman, Inc., Cambridge, Massachusetts; and for the RAND Corporation, Santa Monica, California, for whom he is presently a consultant. He taught at RAND summer institutes for Heuristic Programming (1962) and Simulation of Cognitive Processes (1963), and lactured at UCLA during the summers of 1963 and 1964. He has recently accepted an appointment as Assistant Research Scientist at the Center for Research in Management Science, University of California at Berkeley, effective June, 1964.

His publications include:

- "Multiple Scattering of Elastic Waves Involving Mode Conversion," with R. Truell, AFOSR TN 59-399, Metals Research Laboratory, Brown University, May, 1959.
- "A Computer Representation for Semantic Information," paper presented at 1963 meeting of AMTCL, abstract in <u>Mechanical Translation</u> 7 (2), October, 1963.
- "A Comparison of List-Processing Computer Languages," with D. G. Bobrow, Comm. ACM, expected publication May, 1964.
- "LISP as the Language for an Incremental Computer," with L. Lombardi, in The LISP Programming Language: Its Operation and Applications, (Eu C. Berkeley, ed.), Information International, Maynard, Massachusetts, expected publication May, 1964.

His hobbies include mountain climbing and square dance calling.

Mr. Raphael is currently a member of the Association for Computing Machinery, the Association for Machine Translation and Computational Linguistics, and the American Mathematics Society.

This empty page was substituted for a blank page in the original document.